

THE BOOK
OF
COMMON PRAYER,
AND
ADMINISTRATION
OF
The Sacraments:
And other
RITES and CEREMONIES
of the CHURCH
OF ENGLAND





Imprinted at London by ROBERT BARRE,
Printer to the Kings most Excellent Majestic:
And by the Assignes of JOSEPH BAKER

1638



The Contents of this Book.

- 1  He Table and Kalender for Psalms and Lessons. with necessary Rules appertaining to the same.
 - 2 Proper Psalms and Lessons at Morning and Evening prayer for Sundayes, and certain Feasts and dayes.
 - 3 An Almanack.
 - 4 The order how holy Scripture is appointed to be read.
 - 5 The Table for the order of the Psalms to be said at Morning and Evening prayer.
 - 6 An Act for the Uniformity of Common prayer.
 - 7 A Proclamation for the authorizing of the same.
 - 8 A Preface.
 - 9 Of Ceremonies, why some be abolished, and some retained.
 - 10 The order how Morning and Evening prayer is to be read thorowout the year.
 - 11 The Letanie.
 - 12 The Collects, Epistles and Gospels, ~~that~~ the Ministration of the holy Communion thorowout the year.
 - 13 The order of the Ministration of the holy Communion.
 - 14 Baptisme, both publique and private.
 - 15 Confirmation, where also is a Catechisme for children.
 - 16 Matrimonie.
 - 17 Visitation of the sick.
 - 18 The Communion of the sick.
 - 19 Buriall.
 - 20 The Thanksgiving of women after Child-birth.
 - 21 A Commination against sinners, with certain prayers to be used divers times in the year.
- 

PRAYERS.

*A forme of prayer to bee used in
private houses, Morning and
Evening.*

Morning Prayer.



Almighty God and most merciful Father, we do not present our selves here before thy Majesty, trusting in our own merits or worthinesse, but in thy manifold mercies, which hast promised to heare our prayers, and grant our requests which we shall make to thee in the name of thy beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord, who hath also commanded us to assemble our selves together in his name, with full assurance that he will not onely be amongst us, but also be our Mediator & advocate towards thy majesty, that we may obtaine all things which shall seeme expedient to thy blessed will, for our necessities. Therefore we beseech thee most merciful Father, to turne thy loving countenance towards us, & impute not unto us our manifold offences, whereby we justly deserve thy wrath and sharpe punishment, but rather receive us to thy mercy, for Jesus Christs sake, accepting his death and passion, as a just recompence for all our offences, in whom onely thou art pleased, and thorough whom thou canst not be offended with us. And seeing that of thy great mercies wee have quietly passed this night, grant (O heavenly father) that wee may bestow this day wholly in thy service, so that all our thoughts words, and deeds, may redound to the glory of thy name, and good ensample of all men, who seeing our good works, may glorifie thee our heavenly father.

And forasmuch as of thy meere favour and love thou hast not onely created us to thine owne similitude and likenesse, but also hast chosen us to be heires with thy deere Son Jesus Christ, of that immortall kingdome which thou preparedst for us before the beginning of the world, we beseech thee to increase our faith and knowledge, and to lighten our hearts with thy holy Spirit, that we may in the meane time live in godly conversation and integrity of life, knowing that Idolaters, Adulterers, covetous men, contentious persons, drunkards, gluttons, and such like, shall not inherit the Kingdome of God.

And because thou hast commanded us to pray one for another, we doe not onely make request O Lord for our selves and for them that thou hast already called to the true understanding of thy heavenly will, but for all people and nations of the world, who as they know by thy wonderfull workes that thou art God over all, so they may bee instructed by thy holy Spirit to believe in thee their onely Saviour and Redeemer. But forasmuch as they cannot believe except they heare, nor cannot heare, but by preaching, and none can preach except they bee sent: therefore O Lord raise up faithfull distributors of thy Mysteries, who setting apart all worldly respects, may both in their life and doctrine onely seek thy glory. Contrarily confound Sathan and Antichrist, with all hirelings, whom thou hast already cast off into a reprobate sense, that they may not by Sects, Schismes, Heresies and errors, disquiet thy little flocke. And because O Lord wee be falne into the latter daies and dangerous times, wherein ignorance hath gotten the uper hand, and Sathan by his ministers seeks by all means to quench the light of thy Gospell, wee beseech thee to maintaine thy cause against these ravening Wolves, and strengthen all thy servants whom they keepe in prison and bondage. Let not thy long suffering bee an occasion either to increase their tyranny, or to discourage thy children: neither yet let our sinnes and wickednesse be an hindrance to thy mercy, but with speed, O Lord consider their great miseries. For thy people Israel many times by their sins provoked their anger, and thou punishedst them by thy just judgement, yet though their sinnes were never so grievous, if they once returned from their iniquity, thou receivedst them to mercy. We therefore most wretched sinners, bewaile our manifold sins, and earnestly repent us of our former wickednesse and ungodly behaviour towards thee: and whereas we cannot of our selves purchase thy pardon, yet we humbly beseech thee for Jesus Christs sake, to shew thy mercies upon us, and receive us againe to thy favour. Grant us deere Father these our requests, and all other things necessary for us and thy holy Church, according to thy promise in Jesus Christ our Lord, in whose name we beseech thee as he hath taught us, saying:

Our Father which art, &c.

Evening

Evening Prayer.

O Lord God, Father everlasting, and full of pitty, we acknowledge and confesse that we be not worthy to lift up our eyes to heaven, much lesse to present our selves before thy Majesty, with confidence that thou wilt heare our prayers, and grant our requests, if we consider our owne deservings, for our consciences do accuse us, and our sins do witness against us, and wee know that thou art an upright judge, which dost not justifie the sinners and wicked men, but punishest the faults of all such as transgresse thy commandements: yet most mercifull father, since it hath pleased thee to command us to call on thee in all our troubles and adversities, promising even then to helpe us, when we feeble our selves (as it were) swallowed up of death and desperation. We utterly renounce all worldly confidence, and fly to thy soveraigne bounty as our onely stay and refuge: beseeching thee not to call to remembrance our manifold sinnes and wickednesse, whereby wee continually provoke thy wrath and indignation against us: neither our negligence and unkindnesse, which have neither worthily esteemed, nor in our lives sufficiently expressed the sweet comfort of thy Gospel revealed unto us: but rather to accept the obedience and death of thy Son Iesus Christ, who by offering up his body in sacrifice once for all, hath made a sufficient recompence for all our sinnes. Have mercy therefore upon us O Lord, and forgive us our offences. Teach us by thy holy Spirit that wee may rightly weigh them, & earnestly repent for the same. And so much the rather (O Lord) because that the reprobate and such as thou hast forsaken cannot praise thee, nor call upon thy name, but the repenting heart, the sorrowfull mind, the conscience oppressed, hungering and thirsting for thy grace, shall ever set forth thy praise and glory.

And albeit we be but wormes and dust, yet thou art our Creator, and we be the work of thy hands: yea, thou art our father, and we thy children: thou art our Shepherd, and we thy flocke: thou art our redeemer, and we thy people whom thou hast bought: thou art our God, and we thine inheritance.

Correct us not therefore in thine anger O Lord, neither according to our deserts punish us, but mercifully chastise us with a fatherly affection, that all the world may know, that at what time soever a sinner doth repent him of his sinnes, from the bottome of his heart, thou wilt put away all his wickednesse out of thy remembrance, as thou hast promised by thy holy prophet. Finally, for as much as it hath pleased thee to make the night for man to rest in, as thou hast ordained him the day to travel in, grant O dear father, that we may so take our bodily rest, that our soules may con-

tinually watch for the time that our Lord Iesus Christ shall appeare for our deliverance out of this mortall life, and in the meane season, that wee, not overcome by any fantasies, dreames, or other temptations, may fully set our mindes upon thee, love thee, feare thee, and rest in thee. Furthermore, that our sleepe be not excessive or overmuch after the insatiable desires of the flesh, but onely sufficient to content our weak nature, that wee may bee the better disposed to live in all godly conversation, to the glory of thy holy name, and the profit of our brethren. So be it.

A godly Prayer to be said at all times.

Honour and praise be given to thee O Lord God almighty, most deere father of Heaven, for all thy mercies and loving kindnesse shewed unto us, in that it hath pleased thy gracious goodnes freely, and of thine owne accord, to elect and choose us to salvation, before the beginning of the world: and even like continuall thanks be given to thee for creating us after thine owne image, for redeeming us with the precious blood of thy deare Sonne when wee were utterly lost, for sanctifying us with thy holy Spirit in the revelation and knowledge of thy holy word, for helping and succouring us in all our needs and necessities, for saving us from all dangers of body and soule, for comforting us so fatherly in all our Tribulations and persecutions, for sparing us so long, and giving us so large a time of repentance. These benefits (O most mercifull Father) like as we acknowledge to have received them of thine onely goodnesse, even so wee beseech thee for thy deere Son Iesus Christs sake, grant us alwaies thy holy Spirit, that we may continually grow in thankfulness towards thee, to be led in all truth, and comforted in all our adversities. O Lord strengthen our faith, kindle it more in ferventnesse and love towards thee, and our neighbours for thy sake. Suffer us not most deere father, to receive thy word any more in vaine: but grant us alwaies the assistance of thy grace and holy Spirit, that in heart, word, and deed, we may sanctifie and doe worship to thy name, helpe to amplifie and increase thy kingdome, and whatsoever thou sendest, wee may bee heartily well content with thy good pleasure and will. Let us not lacke the thing (O Father) without the which we cannot serve thee, but blesse thou, so all the workes of our hands, that we may have sufficient, and not bee chargeable, but rather helpfull to others. Be mercifull (O Lord) to our offences, and seeing our debt is great which thou hast forgiven us in Iesus Christ, make us to love thee and our neighbours so much the more: bee thou our father, our Captaine, and defender in all temptations, hold

hold thou us by thy mercifull hand, that we may be delivered from all inconveniences, and end our lives in the sanctifying and honour of thy holy Name, through Iesus Christ our Lord and onely Saviour. Let thy mighty hand and out-stretched arme (O Lord) be still our defence: thy mercy and loving kindnes in Iesus Christ thy deere Son, our salvation, thy true and holy word our instruction, thy grace and holy spirit our comfort and consolation, unto the end, and in the end, So be it.

A confession of all estates and times.

O Eternal God and most mercifull father, we confesse and acknowledge here before thy divine Majesty, that we are miserable sinners, conceived and borne in sin and iniquity, so that in us there is no goodnesse. For the flesh evermore rebelleth against the spirit, whereby wee continually transgresse thy holy precepts and commandements, and so purchase to our selves through thy just judgement, death and damnation. Notwithstanding (O heavenly Father) forasmuch as we are displeased with our selves for the sins that we have committed against thee, & do unfainedly repent us of the same, we most humbly beseech thee for Iesus Christs sake to shew thy mercy upon us, to forgive us all our sins, and increase thy holy spirit in us, that we acknowledging from the bottome of our hearts our own unrighteousnesse, may from henceforth not only mortifie our sinfull lusts and affections, but also bring forth such fruits as may be agreeable to thy most blessed will, not for the worthinesse thereof, but for the merits of thy dearely beloved Sonne Iesus Christ our onely Saviour, whom thou hast already given an oblation and offering for our finnes, and for whose sake we are certainly perswaded that thou wilt deny us nothing that we shall aske in his name, according to thy will, for thy spirit doth assure our consciences that thou art our mercifull Father, and so lovest us thy Children through him, that nothing is able to remove thy heavenly grace and favour from us. To thee therefore O Father, with thy Son, and the holy Ghost, be all honour and glory world without end, Amen.

A prayer to be said before a Man beginne his worke.

O Lord God most mercifull Father and Saviour, seeing it hath pleased thee to command us to travell, that we may relieve our need, wee beseech thee of thy grace for to blesse our labours, that thy blessings may extend unto us, without the which we are not able to continue: & that this great favour may bee a witnesse unto us of thy bountifullnesse and assistance, so that thereby we may know the fatherly care that thou hast over us.

Moreover O Lord we beseech thee, that thou wouldest strengthen us with thy holy Spirit, that we may faithfully travaile in our estate and vocation, without fraud or deceit: and that wee may endeavour our selves to follow thy holy ordinance, rather then to seeke to satisfie our greedy affections or desire to gaine. And if it please thee O Lord to prosper our labour, give us a minde also to helpe them that have need according to that ability that thou of thy mercy shalt give us: and knowing that all good things come of thee: grant that we may humble our selves to our neighbours, and not by any meanes lift up our selves above them which have not received so liberall a portion, as thou of thy mercy hast given unto us. And if it please thee to try and exercise us by greater poverty and neede then our flesh would desire, that thou wouldest yet O Lord grant us grace to know that thou wilt nourish us continually through thy bountifull liberality, that wee be not so tempted that we fall into distrust, but that we may patiently wait till thou fill us, not onely with corporall graces and benefits, but chiefly with thy heavenly and spirituall treasures, to the intent that we may alwaies have more ample occasion to give thanks, and so wholly to rest upon thy mercies. Heare us O Lord of mercy, through Iesus Christ thy sonne our Lord. Amen.

A prayer for the whole estate of Christs Church.

A Almighty God and most mercifull father, wee humbly submit our selves, and fall downe before thy divine majesty, beseeching thee from the bottome of our hearts, that this seed of thy word now sown amongst us, may take such deepe roote, that neither the burning heate of persecution cause it to wither, neither the thorny cares of this life choake it; but that as seed sown in good ground, it may bring forth thirty, sixty, and an hundred fold, as thy heavenly wisedome hath appointed. And because wee have need continually to crave many things at thy hands, we humbly beseech thee O heavenly father, to grant us thy holy Spirit to direct our petitions, that they may proceed from such a fervent mind, as may be agreeable to thy most blessed will, and seeing that our infirmity is able to doe nothing without thy help, & that thou art not ignorant with how many & great temptations we poore wretches are one every side enclosed and compassed: Let thy strength, O Lord sustaine our weakenesse, that wee being defended with the force of thy grace, may be safely preserved against all assaults of Satan, who goeth about continually like a roaring Lyon seeking to devour us. Increase our faith O mercifull father, that we doe not swerve at any time from thy heavenly word, but aug-

ment in us hope and love, with a carefull keeping of all thy Commandements; that no hardnesse of heart, no hypocrisie, no concupiscence of the eies, nor inticements of the world, do draw us away from thy obedience. And seeing we live now in these most perilous times, let thy fatherly providence defend us against the violence of our enemies, which doe seeke by all meanes to oppresse the truth.

Furthermore, forasmuch as by thy holy Apostle we be taught to make our prayers and supplications for all men: we pray not onely for our selves here present, but beseech thee also to reduce all such as be yet ignorant, from the miserable captivity of blindness and error, to the pure understanding and knowledge of thy truth, that we all with one consent, and unity of minde, may worship thee our onely God and Saviour, and that all Pastors, Shepherds and Ministers, to whom thou hast committed the dispensation of thy holy word, and charge of thy chosen people may both in their life and doctrine be found faithfull, setting onely before their eies thy glory, and that by them all poore sheepe which wander and go astray, may be gathered and brought home to thy fold.

Moreover, because the hearts of Rulers are in thy hands, wee beseech thee to direct and governe the hearts of all Kings, Princes, and Magistrates, to whom thou hast committed the sword: especially O Lord, according to our bounden duty, wee beseech thee to maintaine and increase the honourable estate of the Kings Majesty, and all his most noble counsellors and Magistrates, with all the spirituall Pastors and Ministers, and all the whole body of this common-weale. Let thy fatherly favour so preserve them, and thy holy Spirit so govern their hearts, that they may in such sort execute their Office, that thy Religion may be purely maintained, manners reformed, and sinne punished, according to the precise rule of thy holy word: and for that we be all members of the mysticall bodie of Iesus Christ, wee make our requests unto thee, O heavenly father, for all such as are afflicted with any kinde of crosse or tribulation, as warre, plague, famine, sickness, poverty, imprisonment, persecution, banishment, or any other kinde of thy Rods, whether it be calamity of body, or vexation of mind, that it would please thee to give them patience and constancy, till thou send them full deliverance out of all their troubles: Roote out from hence (O Lord) all ravening Wolves, which to fill their bellies, seek to destroy thy flocke, and shew thy great mercies upon those our Brethren in other countries, which are persecuted, cast into prison, and daily condemned for the testimony of thy truth. And although they be utterly destitute of all mans aid, yet let thy sweet comfort never depart from them, but so inflame their

hearts with thy holy Spirit, that they may boldly and chearefully abide such triall as thy godly wisdom shall appoint. So that at length, as well by their death as by their life the kingdome of thy deare Son Iesus Christ may increase and shine through all the world: In whose name wee make our humble petitions unto thee as he hath taught us.

Our Father which art, &c.

A Prayer against the Divell and his manifold Temptations made by S. Augustine.

THere wanted a Tempter, and thou wast the cause that he was waiting, there wanted time and place, and thou wast the cause that they wanted. The Tempter was present, and there wanted neither place nor time, but thou heldest me backe that I should not consent. The Tempter came full of darkenesse, as he is: and thou didst harden me that I might despise him. The Tempter came armed, and that strongly: but to the intent hee should not overcome me, thou didst restraine him, and strengthen me. The Tempter came transformed into an Angell of light, and to the intent hee should not deceive me, thou didst rebuke him; and to the intent I should know him, thou didst enlighten me. For he is the great red Dragon, the old Serpent, called the Divell and Satan, which hath seven heads and ten hornes, whom thou hast created to take his pleasure in this huge & broad sea, wherein there creep living wights innumerable, and Beasts great and small, that is to say, divers sorts of Fiends, which practice nothing else day and night, but to goe about seeking whom hee may devour, except thou resist him O Lord Iesus. For it is that old Dragon, which draweth downe the third part of the Starres of Heaven with his taile, and casteth them to the ground, which with his venomous poysoneth the Waters of the earth, that as many men as drinke of them may die, which trampleth upon Gold, as if it were myre, and is of opinion that Iordan shall run into his mouth, and which is made of such a mould that he feareth no man. And who shall save us from his chops O Lord Iesus, who shall plucke us out of his mouth saving thou O Lord, who hast broken the head of this great Dragon? Helpe us Lord, spread out thy wings over us O Lord, that we may flie under them from the face of this great Dragon that pursueth us: and fence thou us from his hornes with thy shield. For this is his continuall endeavour, this is his only desire to devour the soules which thou hast created. And therefore we cry unto thee O God: deliver us from our daily adversary, who whether we sleep or wake, whether we eat or drinke, or whether wee bee doing of any thing else, preasseth

preasleth upon us by all kinde of meanes, assaulting us day and night, with traines and policies, and shooting his venomous Arrowes at us, sometime openly, and sometime privily to slay our soules. And yet such is our great madnesse O Lord, in that whereas we see the Dragon continually in a readinesse to devour us with open mouth, we nevertheless doe sleepe and rejoyce in our owne slothfulness, as though wee were out of his danger, who desireth nothing else but to destroy us. Our mischievous enemy to the intent to kill us, watcheth continually, and never sleepeth, and yet will not we awake from sleep to save our selves. Behold hee hath pitched infinite snares before our feete, and filled all our waies with sundry traps to catch our soules. And who can escape O Lord Jesus, so many and great dangers? He hath laid snares for us in our riches, in our poverty, in our meate, in our drinke, in our pleasures, in our sleepe, and in our waking: He hath set snares for us in our words, and our workes, and in all our life. But thou O Lord, deliver us from the net of the fowlers, and from hard words, that we may give praise to thee saying: Blessed be the Lord, who hath not given us up to be a prey for their teeth, our soule is delivered as a Sparrow out of the fowlers net, the net is broken, and we escaped.

The confession of the Christian faith.

I beleve and confesse my Lord God eternall, infinite, unmeasurable, incomprehensible and invisible, one in substance, and three in person, Father, Sonne, and holy Ghost, who by his Almighty power and wisdom, hath not onely of nothing created heaven and earth, and all things therein contained, and man after his owne image, that he might in him bee glorified, but also by his fatherly providence governeth, maintaineth, and preserveth the same according to the purpose of his will.

I beleve also and confesse Jesus Christ the onely Saviour and Messias, who being equall with God, made himselfe of no reputation, but tooke on him the shape of a servant, and became man in all things, like unto us, except sinne, to assure us of mercy and forgiveness. For when through our father *Adams* transgression, we were become Children of perdition, there was no meanes to bring us from the yoke of sinne and damnation, but onely Jesus Christ our Lord, who giving us that by grace, which was his by Nature, made us through faith the children of God, who when the fulnesse of time was come, was conceived by the power of the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgin *Mary* (according to the flesh) and preached in earth the Gospell of salvation, till at length by Tyranny of the Priests, hee was guiltlesse condemned under *Pontius Pilate*, then President of Jury, and most slanderously

hanged on the Crosse between two Theeves as a notorious trespasser, where taking upon him the punishment of our sins, he delivered us from the curse of the law.

And forasmuch, as hee being onely God could not feele death, neither being onely man, could overcome death, he joyned both together, and suffered his humanity to bee punished with most cruell death, feeling in himselfe the anger and severe Judgement of God, even as he had beene in extreame torments of hell, and therefore cried with a loud voice: *My God, My God, why hast thou forsaken mee?* Thus of his mercy without compulsion, he offered up himselfe as the only sacrifice to purge the sins of all the World, so that all other sacrifices for sin are blasphemous, & derogate from the sufficiency hereof.

Which death albeit it did sufficiently reconcile us to God, yet the Scriptures commonly doe attribute our regeneration to his resurrection. For as by rising againe from the grave the third day he conquered death, even so the victory of our faith standeth in his resurrection, and therefore without the one we cannot feel the benefits of the other: for as by his death sin was taken away, so our righteousness was restored by his resurrection. And because he would accomplish all things, & take possession for us in his kingdom, hee ascended into heaven to enlarge the same kingdom by the abundant power of his Spirit, by whom wee are most assured of his continuall intercession towards God the father for us. And although he be in heaven as touching his corporall presence, where the Father hath now set him at his right hand, committing unto him the administration of all things, as well in heaven above, as in the earth beneath, yet is he present with us his members, even to the end of the world, in preserving & governing us with his effectually power and grace, who when all things are fulfilled which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his Prophets since the world began, will come in the same visible forme in the which he ascended, with an unspeakeable majesty, power, and company to separate the Lambs from the Goats, the elect from the reprobate. So that none whether he be alive then, or dead before, shall escape his judgement.

Moreover, I beleve and confesse the holy Ghost, God equall with the father and the sonne, who regenerateth and sanctifieth us, ruleth and guideth us unto all truth, perswading most assuredly in our consciences, that we be the children of God, Brethren to Jesus Christ, and fellow heires with him of life everlasting: yet notwithstanding it is not sufficient to believe that God is omnipotent and mercifull, that Christ hath made satisfaction, or that the holy Ghost hath his power and effect, except we doe apply the same benefits to us which are Gods elect. I beleve there-

fore and confesse one holy church; which as members of Iesus Christ the onely head thereof consent in faith, hope and charity, using the gifts of God, whether they be temporall or spirituall to the profit and furtherance of the same, which Church is not seene to mans eye, but onely knowne to God, who of the lost sonnes of *Adam*, hath ordained some as vessels of wrath to damnation, and hath chosen others as vessels of his mercy to be saved. The which in due time he calleth to integritie of life, and godly conversation, to make them a glorious Church in himselfe. But that Church which is visible and seene to the eye, hath three tokens and marks whereby it may be knowne.

First the word of God contained in the old and new Testament, which as it is above the authority of the same Church, and onely sufficient to instruct us of all things concerning salvation, so is it left for all degrees of men, to read and understand. For without this word, neither church, Counsell, or Decree, can establish any point touching salvation.

The second is the holy Sacraments, to wit, of Baptisme and the Lords Supper, which Sacraments Christ hath left unto us as holy signes and seales of his promises. For as by Baptisme once received, is signified that wee (as well Infants, as others of age and discretion) being strangers from God by originall sinne, are received into his family and congregation, with full assurance, that although this root of sinne lye hid in us, yet to the elect it shall not be imputed: so the supper declarereth, that God as a most provident father, doth not onely feed our bodies, but also spiritually nourisheth our soules with the graces and benefits of Iesus Christ, which the Scripture calleth the eating of his flesh, and drinking of his blood, neither must wee in the administration of the Sacraments follow mans fantasie, but as Christ himselfe hath ordained, so must they be ministered, and by such as by ordinary vocation are thereunto called. Therefore whosoever reserveth and worshippeth these Sacraments, or contrariwise contemneth them in time and place,

procureth himselfe damnation.

The third marke of this Church is Ecclesiasticall discipline, which standeth in admonition and correction of faults. The finall end whereof is excommunication by the consent of the church determined, if the offender be obstinate. And besides this Ecclesiasticall discipline, I acknowledge to belong to this Church a politike magistrate, who ministreth to every man justice, defending the good, and punishing the evill. To whom we must render honour and obedience in al things which are not contrary to the word of God. And as *Moses*, *Ezechias*, *Iosias*, and other good rulers purged the Church of God from Superstition and Idolatrie, so the defence of Christs Church appertaineth to Christian magistrates against all Idolaters and Heretickes, as Papists, Anabaptists, with such like limmes of Antichrist, to root out all doctrine of divells and men: as the Masse, Purgatory, *Limbus Patrum*, Prayers to Saints, and for the dead, Free Will, distinction of meates, apparell, and dayes, vowes of single life, presence at Idoll Service, mans merits, with such like, which drawe us from the society of Christs Church wherein standeth only remission of sins, purchased by Christs blood to all the that beleeve, whether they be Iewes or Gentiles, and lead us to a vaine confidence in creatures, and trust in our owne imaginations. The punishment whereof although God often times deferreth in this life, yet after the generall resurrection when our soules and bodies shall rise againe to immortality, they shall be damned to unquenchable fire, and then wee which have forsaken all mens wisdom to cleave unto Christ shall heare the joyfull voyce: *Come ye blessed of my Father, inherite the Kingdome prepared for you from the beginning of the world:* and so shall goe triumphing with him in body and soule to remaine everlastingly in glory, where we shall see God face to face, and shall no more need to instruct one another, we shall all know him from the highest to the lowest. To whom with the Son and the holy Ghost, be all praise, honour, and glory now and ever. So be it.

January hath xxxi. dayes.

Psalms. Morning prayer. | Evening prayer.
 [1. Lesson.] 2. Lesson. | 1. Lesson. | 2. Lesson.

<i>Psalms.</i>	<i>Kalend.</i>	<i>Circumcision</i>	Gen. 17	Rom. 2	Deu. 10	Col. 1
1	A	No.	Gen. 1	Mat. 1	Gen. 2	Rom. 1
2	b	iii	iii	ii	iii	ii
3	c	ii	iii	vi	iii	iii
4	d	Prid. No.	vii	iii	viii	iiii
5	e	<i>Nonas.</i>	Gen. ix	Mat. 5	Gen. 12	Rom. 5
6	f	viii	Id.	Luc. 3	Esa. 49	John. 2
7	g	vii	Id.	Lucian.	Gen. ix	Mat. 5
8	A	vi	Id.	Id.	Gen. ix	Mat. 5
9	b	v	Id.	Id.	Gen. ix	Mat. 5
10	c	iiii	Id.	Id.	Gen. ix	Mat. 5
11	d	iii	Id.	Id.	Gen. ix	Mat. 5
12	e	Prid. Id.	<i>Sol in Aqu.</i>	Id.	Id.	Id.
13	f	<i>Idus.</i>	Hilarii.	Id.	Id.	Id.
14	g	xix	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.
15	A	xviii	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.
16	b	xvii	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.
17	c	xvi	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.
18	d	xv	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.
19	e	xiiii	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.
20	f	xiii	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.
21	g	xii	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.
22	A	xi	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.
23	b	x	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.
24	c	ix	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.
25	d	viii	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.
26	e	vii	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.
27	f	vi	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.
28	g	v	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.
29	A	iiii	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.
30	b	iii	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.
31	c	Prid.	kl.	Id.	Id.	Id.

February hath xxviii. dayes.

Psalms. Morning prayer. | Evening prayer.
 [1. Lesson.] 2. Lesson. | 1. Lesson. | 2. Lesson.

<i>Psalms.</i>	<i>Kalend.</i>	<i>Fast.</i>	Exo. 11	Mark 1	Exo. 12	1. Cor. 13
1	d	iii	No.	Wild. 9	Wif. 12	xiii
2	e	ii	No.	Blasii.	Exo. 14	xv
3	f	i	No.	Blasii.	Exo. 14	xv
4	g	Prid. No.	Agathe.	xv	xvi	xvi
5	A	<i>Nonas.</i>	Id.	xvii	xviii	1. Cor. 1
6	b	viii	Id.	xix	xx	ii
7	c	vii	Id.	xxi	xxii	iii
8	d	vi	Id.	xxiii	xxiv	iiii
9	e	v	Id.	xxv	xxvi	v
10	f	iiii	Id.	xxvii	xxviii	vi
11	g	iii	Id.	xxviii	xxix	vii
12	A	Prid. Id.	<i>Sol in Pisc.</i>	Lev. 19	xx	viii
13	b	<i>Idus.</i>	Id.	xxvi	Nu. 21	ix
14	c	xvi	Id.	xxvii	Nu. 21	x
15	d	xv	kl.	Valentine.	xxviii	xi
16	e	xiiii	kl.	March.	xxix	xii
17	f	xiii	kl.	Id.	xxx	xiii
18	g	xii	kl.	Id.	xxxi	xiiii
19	A	xi	kl.	Id.	xxxii	xv
20	b	x	kl.	Id.	xxxiii	xvi
21	c	ix	kl.	Id.	xxxiv	xvii
22	d	viii	kl.	Id.	xxxv	xviii
23	e	vii	kl.	Id.	xxxvi	xix
24	f	vi	kl.	Id.	xxxvii	xx
25	g	v	kl.	Id.	xxxviii	xxi
26	A	iiii	kl.	Id.	xxxix	xxii
27	b	iii	kl.	Id.	xl	xxiii
28	c	Prid.	kl.	Id.	xli	xxiv

March hath xxxi. dayes.

Psalms. Morning prayer. | Evening prayer.
 [1. Lesson.] 2. Lesson. | 1. Lesson. | 2. Lesson.

<i>Psalms.</i>	<i>Kalend.</i>	David.	Deu. 16	Luk. 12	Deu. 17	Ephes. 6
1	d	vi	No.	Cedde.	xviii	xiii
2	e	v	No.	Id.	xx	xiiii
3	f	iiii	No.	Id.	xxi	xv
4	g	iii	No.	Id.	xxii	xvi
5	A	ii	No.	Id.	xxiii	xvii
6	b	Prid. No.	Id.	Id.	xxiv	xviii
7	c	<i>Nonas.</i>	Id.	Id.	xxv	xix
8	d	viii	Id.	Id.	xxvi	xx
9	e	vii	Id.	Id.	xxvii	xxi
10	f	vi	Id.	Id.	xxviii	xxii
11	g	v	Id.	Id.	xxix	xxiii
12	A	iiii	Id.	Id.	xxx	xxiv
13	b	iii	Id.	Id.	xxxi	xxv
14	c	Prid. Id.	<i>Sol in Aries.</i>	Id.	xxxii	xxvi
15	d	<i>Idus.</i>	Id.	Id.	xxxiii	xxvii
16	e	xvii	kl.	Id.	xxxiv	xxviii
17	f	xvi	kl.	Id.	xxxv	xxix
18	g	xv	kl.	Id.	xxxvi	xxx
19	A	xiiii	kl.	Id.	xxxvii	xxxi
20	b	xiii	kl.	Id.	xxxviii	xxxii
21	c	xii	kl.	Id.	xxxix	xxxiii
22	d	xi	kl.	Id.	xl	xxxiv
23	e	x	kl.	Id.	xli	xxxv
24	f	ix	kl.	Id.	xlii	xxxvi
25	g	viii	kl.	Id.	xliii	xxxvii
26	A	vii	kl.	Id.	xliv	xxxviii
27	b	vi	kl.	Id.	xlv	xxxix
28	c	v	kl.	Id.	xlvi	xl
29	d	iiii	kl.	Id.	xlvii	xli
30	e	iii	kl.	Id.	xlviii	xlii
31	f	Prid.	kl.	Id.	xlviii	xlii

April hath xxx. dayes.

Psalms. Morning prayer. | Evening prayer.
 [1. Lesson.] 2. Lesson. | 1. Lesson. | 2. Lesson.

<i>Psalms.</i>	<i>Kalend.</i>	Richard.	1. Sam. 6	John. 19	1. Sam. 7	Heb. 3.
1	g	iii	No.	Id.	ix	iii
2	A	ii	No.	Id.	x	iiii
3	b	i	No.	Id.	xi	v
4	c	Prid. No.	Ambrose	Id.	xii	vi
5	d	<i>Nonas.</i>	Id.	Id.	xiii	vii
6	e	viii	Id.	Id.	xiv	viii
7	f	vii	Id.	Id.	xv	ix
8	g	vi	Id.	Id.	xvi	x
9	A	v	Id.	Id.	xvii	xi
10	b	iiii	Id.	Id.	xviii	xii
11	c	iii	Id.	Id.	xix	xiii
12	d	Prid. Id.	<i>Sol in Taur.</i>	Id.	xx	xiiii
13	e	<i>Idus.</i>	Id.	Id.	xxi	xv
14	f	xviii	kl.	Id.	xxii	xvi
15	g	xvii	kl.	Id.	xxiii	xvii
16	A	xvi	kl.	Id.	xxiv	xviii
17	b	xv	kl.	Id.	xxv	xix
18	c	xiiii	kl.	Id.	xxvi	xx
19	d	xiii	kl.	Id.	xxvii	xxi
20	e	xii	kl.	Id.	xxviii	xxii
21	f	xi	kl.	Id.	xxix	xxiii
22	g	x	kl.	Id.	xxx	xxiv
23	A	ix	kl.	Id.	xxxi	xxv
24	b	viii	kl.	Id.	xxxii	xxvi
25	c	vii	kl.	Id.	xxxiii	xxvii
26	d	vi	kl.	Id.	xxxiv	xxviii
27	e	v	kl.	Id.	xxxv	xxix
28	f	iiii	kl.	Id.	xxxvi	xxx
29	g	iii	kl.	Id.	xxxvii	xxxi
30	A	Prid.	kl.	Id.	xxxviii	xxxii

May hath xxxj. dayes.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	b	Kalend.	Phil. & Ja.	Eccle. 7.	Acts 8.
2	c	No.	Invent. of	1. Kin. 9.	xxviii
3	d	No.	the Crosse,	xi	Mart. 1.
4	e	No.		xiii	ii
5	f	No.		xv	iii
6	g	Prid. No.	John Evan.	xvii	iiii
7	a	Nonas.		xix	v
8	b	Id.		xxi	vi
9	c	Id.		2. Kin. 1.	vii
10	d	Id.		iii	viii
11	e	Id.		v	ix
12	f	Id.	Sol in Geo.	vii	x
13	g	Id.		ix	xi
14	a	Prid. Id.		xj	xii
15	b	Idus.		xiii	xiii
16	c	xvii kl.	Junij.	xv	xiiii
17	d	xvi kl.		xvii	xv
18	e	xv kl.		xix	xvi
19	f	xiiii kl.	Dupltane.	xxi	xvii
20	g	xiii kl.		xxiii	xviii
21	a	xii kl.		xxv	xix
22	b	xi kl.		xxviii	xx
23	c	x kl.		Ezra 3.	xxi
24	d	ix kl.		vii	xxii
25	e	viii kl.		Nehe. 1.	xxiii
26	f	vii kl.	Augustine.	xxv	xxviii
27	g	vi kl.		xxvii	xxix
28	a	v kl.		xxviii	xxx
29	b	iiii kl.		xxix	xxxi
30	c	iii kl.		xxx	xxxii
31	d	Prid. kl.		xxxi	xxxiii

June hath xxx. dayes.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	c	Kalend.	After 6.	Mark. 2.	After 7.
2	d	No.	viii	ix	xvi
3	e	No.	Nichom.	Job 1.	Job 2.
4	f	Prid. No.		ii	2. Cor. 1.
5	g	Nonas.	Boniface.	iii	ii
6	a	viii Id.		v	iii
7	b	vii Id.		vi	iv
8	c	vi Id.		vii	v
9	d	v Id.		viii	vi
10	e	iiii Id.		ix	vii
11	f	iii Id.		x	viii
12	g	Prid. Id.	Barn. Apo.	xi	ix
13	a	Idus.	Sol in Cane.	xii	x
14	b	xvii kl.	Solstit. aesti.	xiii	xi
15	c	xvi kl.	Julij.	xiiii	xii
16	d	xv kl.		xv	xiii
17	e	xiv kl.		xvi	xiiii
18	f	xiii kl.		xvii	xv
19	g	xii kl.		xviii	xvi
20	a	xi kl.	Edward.	xix	xvii
21	b	x kl.		xx	xviii
22	c	ix kl.		xxi	xix
23	d	viii kl.	Fast.	xxii	xx
24	e	vii kl.	John Baptis.	xxiii	xxi
25	f	vi kl.		xxiv	xxii
26	g	v kl.		xxv	xxiii
27	a	iiii kl.		xxvi	xxiv
28	b	iii kl.	Fast.	xxvii	xxv
29	c	ii kl.	Peter Apost.	xxviii	xxvi
30	d	Prid. kl.		xxix	xxvii

July hath xxxj. dayes.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	g	Kalend.	Vincent Ma.	Prov. 12.	Luk. 13.
2	a	No.	Martin.	xvii	xxv
3	b	No.		xviii	xxvi
4	c	No.		xix	xxvii
5	d	No.		xx	xxviii
6	e	Prid. No.	Dog. dayes.	xxi	xxix
7	f	Nonas.		xxii	xxx
8	g	viii Id.		xxiii	xxxi
9	a	vii Id.		xxiv	xxxii
10	b	vi Id.		xxv	xxxiii
11	c	v Id.		xxvi	xxxiiii
12	d	iiii Id.	Sol in Leone.	xxvii	xxxv
13	e	iii Id.		xxviii	xxxvi
14	f	ii Id.		xxix	xxxvii
15	g	Prid. Id.		xxx	xxxviii
16	a	Idus.	Switburne.	xxxi	xxxix
17	b	xvii kl.	August.	xxxii	xl
18	c	xvi kl.		xxxiii	xli
19	d	xv kl.		xxxiv	xlii
20	e	xiv kl.		xxxv	xliii
21	f	xiii kl.	Margaret.	xxxvi	xliiii
22	g	xii kl.		xxxvii	xlv
23	a	xi kl.	Magdalene.	xxxviii	xlii
24	b	x kl.		xxxix	xliii
25	c	ix kl.	Fast.	xl	xliiii
26	d	viii kl.	James Apo.	xli	xlv
27	e	vii kl.	Anne.	xlii	xlii
28	f	vi kl.		xliiii	xliii
29	g	v kl.		xliiii	xliiii
30	a	iiii kl.		xliiii	xliiii
31	b	Prid. kl.		xliiii	xliiii

August hath xxxj. dayes.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	c	Kalend.	Lammas.	Jer. 30.	Joh. 10.
2	d	No.		xxxi	xxxi
3	e	No.		xxxii	xxxii
4	f	Prid. No.		xxxiii	xxxiii
5	g	Nonas.		xxxiv	xxxiv
6	a	viii Id.	Transfigur.	xxxv	xxxv
7	b	vii Id.	Name of	xxxvi	xxxvi
8	c	vi Id.	(Jesus	xxxvii	xxxvii
9	d	v Id.		xxxviii	xxxviii
10	e	iiii Id.	Laurence.	xxxix	xxxix
11	f	iii Id.		xl	xl
12	g	Prid. Id.	Sol in Virg.	xli	xli
13	a	Idus.		xlii	xlii
14	b	xvii kl.	Septembris.	xliiii	xliiii
15	c	xvi kl.		xliiii	xliiii
16	d	xv kl.		xliiii	xliiii
17	e	xiv kl.		xliiii	xliiii
18	f	xiii kl.		xliiii	xliiii
19	g	xii kl.		xliiii	xliiii
20	a	xi kl.		xliiii	xliiii
21	b	x kl.		xliiii	xliiii
22	c	ix kl.		xliiii	xliiii
23	d	viii kl.	Fast.	xliiii	xliiii
24	e	vii kl.	Bartho. Apo.	xliiii	xliiii
25	f	vi kl.		xliiii	xliiii
26	g	v kl.		xliiii	xliiii
27	a	iiii kl.	Augustine.	xliiii	xliiii
28	b	iii kl.	Behead of	xliiii	xliiii
29	c	ii kl.	(John	xliiii	xliiii
30	d	Prid. kl.		xliiii	xliiii

Note that the 13. of August touching the history of St. Bartholomew is to be read unto the words: And King Athanasius, &c.

September hath xxx. dayes.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	f	Kalend.	Giles.	Hof. 1.3	Mar. 1.
2	g	iii No.		Joel 1.	iii
3	A	iii No.		Amos 2	iii
4	b	Prid. No.		Amos 2	v
5	c	Nemas	Dog-dayes	iii	vi
6	d	viii Id.	end.	vi	vii
7	e	vii Id.	Enurch. bi.	viii	viii
8	f	vi Id.	Nat. of Ma.	Obad. 1.	ix
9	g	v Id.		Jon. 2.3	x
10	A	iiii Id.		Mica. 1.	xi
11	b	iii Id.		iii	xii
12	c	Prid. Id.	Sol in Li'ra	v	xiii
13	d	Idus		vii	xiii
14	e	xviii kl.	Holy crosse.	Nah. 2.	xv
15	f	xvii kl.	Aequinoct.	Hab. 1.	xvi
16	g	xvi kl.	Autumuale	iii	xvii
17	A	xv kl.	Lambert.	Zeph. 2.	xviii
18	b	xiiii kl.		Hag. 1.	xix
19	c	xiii kl.		Zech. 1.	xx
20	d	xii kl.	Fast.	iii v.	xxi
21	e	xi kl.	S. Matthew.	Eccl. 3.5	xxii
22	f	x kl.		Zech. 7.	xxiii
23	g	ix kl.		ix	xxiiii
24	A	viii kl.		xi	xxv
25	b	vii kl.	Cyprian.	xiii	xxvi
26	c	vi kl.		Mala. 1.	xxvii
27	d	v kl.		iii	xxviii
28	e	iiii kl.		Tob. 1.	xxix
29	f	iii kl.	S. Michael.	Eccl. 39	ii
30	g	Prid. kl.	Hierome.	Tob. 3	iii

October hath xxxi. dayes.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	A	Kalend.	Remige.	Mark. 4.	Tob. 6.
2	b	vi No.		Tob. 7.	viii
3	c	v No.		ix	x
4	d	iiii No.		x	xii
5	e	iii No.		xii	xiii
6	f	Prid. No.	Faith.	Judet. 1.	ix
7	g	Nemas		iii	x
8	A	viii Id.		v	xi
9	b	vii Id.	Dennis.	vii	xii
10	c	vi Id.		ix	xiii
11	d	v Id.		xi	xiii
12	e	iiii Id.	Sol in Scorp.	xiii	xv
13	f	iii Id.	Edwyard.	xv	xvi
14	g	Prid. Id.		Wifd. 1.	Luk. di. 1
15	A	Idus		iii	di. 1.
16	b	xviii kl.	Novemb.	v	ii
17	c	xvii kl.	Etheldrede.	vii	iii
18	d	xv kl.	Luke Euan.	Eccl. 5.1	iiii
19	e	xiiii kl.		Wifd. 9	v
20	f	xiii kl.		xi	vi
21	g	xii kl.		xiii	vii
22	A	xi kl.		xv	viii
23	b	x kl.		xvii	ix
24	c	ix kl.		xix	x
25	d	viii kl.	Crispine.	Eccl. 2.	xi
26	e	vii kl.		iii	xii
27	f	vi kl.	Fast.	vi (25)	xiii
28	g	v kl.	S. Sim. & Jude	Job 24.	xiiii
29	A	iiii kl.		Eccl. 8.	xv
30	b	iii kl.		x	xvi
31	c	Prid. kl.	Fast.	xiii	xvii

Note that the 6. of Exodus is to be read the first of October at Morning prayer, unto these words, These be the heads, &c.

November hath xxx. dayes.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	d	Kalend.	All Saints.	Wifd. 3	Hen. 1.2
2	e	iiii No.		Eccl. 14	Luk. 18.
3	f	iii No.		xvi	Eccl. 1.5
4	g	Prid. No.		xviii	xx
5	A	Nemas	Papists conf.	xx	xxi
6	b	viii Id.	Leonard.	xxii	xxii
7	c	vii Id.		xxiii	xxiii
8	d	vi Id.		xxvii	xxviii
9	e	v Id.		xxix	xxx
10	f	iiii Id.		xxxi	xxxi
11	g	iii Id.	S. Martin.	xxxiii	xxxiii
12	A	Prid. Id.	Sol in Sagit	xxxv	xxxv
13	b	Idus	Brice.	xxxvii	v
14	c	xviii kl.	Decembris.	xxxix	vi
15	d	xvii kl.	Machute.	xl	vii
16	e	xvi kl.		xlii	viii
17	f	xv kl.	Hugh bish.	xlvi	ix
18	g	xiiii kl.		xlvi	x
19	A	xiii kl.	N. at R. Ca	xlvi	xi
20	b	xii kl.	Edmund K	li	xii
21	c	xi kl.		Baruc. 2	xiii
22	d	x kl.		li	xiii
23	e	ix kl.	Cicilie.	vi	xv
24	f	viii kl.	Clement.	vi	xv
25	g	vii kl.		iii	xvii
26	A	vi kl.	Katherine.	vi	xviii
27	b	v kl.		viii	xix
28	c	iiii kl.		x	xx
29	d	iii kl.	Fast.	xii	xxi
30	e	Prid. kl.	Andrew.	Pro. 20.	Pro. 21.

Note that the beginning of the 26. Chapter of Ecclesiastes (unto) But when one is, &c. must be read with the 25. Chapter. & Now in the 26. Chapter of Ecclesiastes one is to be read unto the word, After this he told, &c.

December hath xxxj. dayes.

Psalms.		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	f	Kalend.	Isa. 14.	A.Gs. 2.	Isa. 15.
2	g	iii No.	xvi	iii	xvii
3	A	ii No.	xviii	iiii	xix
4	b	Prid. No.	xx. xxi	v	xxii
5	c	Nemas	xiii	vi	xxiii
6	d	viii Id.	Nicho. bish.	xxv	di. vii
7	e	vii Id.		xxvii	di. vii
8	f	vi Id.	Coccep. Ma.	xxix	viii
9	g	v Id.		xxxi	ix
10	A	iiii Id.		xxxiii	x
11	b	iii Id.		xxxv	xi
12	c	Prid. Id.	Sol in Capri.	xxxvij	xii
13	d	Idus	Luci vir.	xxxix	xiii
14	e	xix kl.	Iannarij.	xl	xlii
15	f	xviii kl.		xlii	xlv
16	g	xvii kl.	Osapientia.	xlv	xvi
17	A	xvi kl.		xlvii	xvii
18	b	xv kl.		xlvi	xviii
19	c	xiiii kl.		li	xix
20	d	xiii kl.	Fast.	lii	xx
21	e	xii kl.	Th. Apoll.	Pro. 22.	xxi
22	f	xi kl.		Isa. 55.	xxii
23	g	x kl.		lvii	xxiii
24	A	ix kl.	Fast.	lix	xxiiii
25	b	viii kl.	Christmas.	lxi	xxv
26	c	vii kl.	S. Stephen.	Pro. 28.	Ag. 6.7.
27	d	vi kl.	S. John.	Eccl. 6.	Revel. 1
28	e	v kl.	Tunacourt.	Jer. 31.	Ag. 25
29	f	iiii kl.		Isa. 61.	xvi
30	g	iii kl.		lxv	xxvii
31	A	Prid. kl.	S. Silij bishop.	lxv	xxviii

Proper Lessons to be read for the first Lesson both at Morning and Evening prayer, on the Sundayes thorowout the whole year, and for some also the second Lessons.

	<i>For Morning.</i>	<i>For Evening.</i>		<i>For Morning.</i>	<i>For Evening.</i>
<i>¶ Sundayes of Advent.</i> The first.	Isaiah 1.	Isaiah 2.	<i>¶ Sunday after Ascension day.</i>	Deut. 12.	Deut. 13.
ii	v	xxiii	<i>¶ Whitsunday.</i>	Deut. 16.	Wisdom 1.
iii	xxv	xvi	1. Lesson.	Acts 10. verse 34.	Acts 19. And it came to passe, while Apollas was at Corinthus, &c. unto verse 21. Now when these things.
iiii	xxx	xxxii	2. Lesson.	Then Peter opened (his) mouth.	
<i>¶ Sundayes after Christmas.</i> The first.	xxxvii	xxxviii	<i>¶ Trinity Sunday.</i>	Gen. 18.	Joshua 1.
ii	xli	xliii	1. Lesson.	Math. 3.	
<i>¶ Sundayes after the Epiphanie.</i> The first.	xliiii	xlvi	2. Lesson.		
ii	li	liii	<i>¶ Sundayes after Trinity.</i>		
iii	lv	lvi	The first.	Joshua 10.	Joshua 13.
iiii	lvii	lviii	ii	Judges 4.	Judges 5.
v	lix	lxiii	iii	1 Sam. 2.	1 Sam. 3.
<i>¶ Septuagesima.</i>	Gen. 1.	Gen. 1.	iiii	xii	xiii
<i>¶ Sexagesima.</i>	iii	vi	v	xv	xvii
<i>¶ Quinquagesima.</i>	ix	xii	vi	2 Sam. 12.	2 Samuel. 21.
<i>¶ Lent.</i>			vii	xxii	xxiii
First Sunday.	Gen. 19.	Gen. 22.	viii	1 King. 13.	1 Kings 27.
ii	xxvii	xxxi	ix	xviii	xix
iii	xxxix	xxliii	x	xxi	xxii
iiii	xliii	xlvi	xi	2 Kings 5.	2 Kings 9.
v	Exod. 3.	Exodus 5.	xii	x	xviii
vi	ix	z	xiii	xix	xxiii
<i>¶ Easter day.</i>			xiiii	Jerem. 5.	Jerm. 22.
1. Lesson.	Exod. 12.	Exod. 14.	xv	xxxv.	xxxvi
2. Lesson.	Rom. 6.	Acts 2.	xvi	Ezek. 2.	Ezekiel 14.
<i>¶ Sundayes after Easter.</i>			xvii	xvi	xviii
The first	Numb. 16.	Numb. 22.	xviii	xx	xxiii
ii	xxiii	xxv	xix	Daniel 3.	Daniel 6.
iii	Deut. 4.	Deuteron. 5.	xx	Joel 2.	Micah 6.
iiii	vi	vii	xxi	Abac. 2.	Proverbs 1.
v	viii	ix	xxii	Proverbs 2.	iii
			xxiii		xii
			xxiiii		xvii
			xxv		xix
			xxvi		

¶ Proper lessons for holy dayes.

	<i>For Morning.</i>	<i>For Evening.</i>		<i>For Morning.</i>	<i>For Evening.</i>
<i>¶ S. Andrew.</i>	Proverbs 20.	Proverbs 21.	<i>¶ S. John.</i>	Ecclesiastes 5.	Ecclesiastes. 6.
<i>¶ S. Thomas apostle.</i>	xxiii	xxiii	1. Lesson.	Revelation 1.	Revelation 22.
<i>¶ Nativity of Christ.</i>			2. Lesson.		
1. Lesson.	Isaiah 9.	Isaiah 7. God shall once again to, &c.	<i>¶ Innocents.</i>	Jeremy 31. (unto) Moreover I heard Ephraim.	Wisdom 1.
2. Lesson.	Luke 2. (unto) And unto men good will.	Titus 3. The kindness and love, &c. (unto) Foolish.	<i>¶ Circumcision.</i>	Genesis 17.	Deut. 10. (unto) And how Israel Colossians 2.
<i>¶ S. Steven.</i>			1. Lesson.	Romans 2.	
1. Lesson.	Proverbs 28.	Ecclesiastes 4.	2. Lesson.		
2. Lesson.	Acts 6. and 7. Steven full of faith and power, &c. (unto) And when fourte years, &c.	Acts 7. And when forty years were expired, there appeared unto Moses, &c. (unto) Steven full of the holy Ghost, &c.	<i>¶ Epiphany.</i>	Isaiah 40.	Isaiah 49.
			1. Lesson.	Luke 3. (unto) So that he was supposed to be the sonne of Joseph.	John 1. (unto) After this he went to Capernaum.
			2. Lesson.		

Proper Lessons.

For Morning.	For Evening.	For Morning.	For Evening.
Wisdom 1. Acts 11. (unto) They heard him.	Wisdom 6. Acts 16.	Wisdom 19. Ecclesiastes 1.	Ecclesiastes 3.
Wisdom 3.	Wisdom 11.	Ecclesiastes 2.	Ecclesiastes 3.
Wisdom 19.	Ecclesiastes 1.	Ecclesiastes 2.	Ecclesiastes 3.
Ecclesiastes 2.	Ecclesiastes 3.	Ecclesiastes 2.	Ecclesiastes 3.
Ofec 13.	Ofec 14.	Ofec 13.	Ofec 14.
Daniel 9.	Jeremie 31.	Daniel 9.	Jeremie 31.
Genesis 22.	Isaiah 53.	Genesis 22.	Isaiah 53.
Zechar. 9.	Exodus 13.	Zechar. 9.	Exodus 13.
Exodus 16. Matthew 28.	Exodus 17. Acts 3.	Exodus 16. Matthew 28.	Exodus 17. Acts 3.
Exodus 20. Luke 24. (unto) And behold sign of them.	Exodus 32. 1. Cor. 15.	Exodus 20. Luke 24. (unto) And behold sign of them.	Exodus 32. 1. Cor. 15.
Ecclesiastes 4.	Ecclesiastes 5.	Ecclesiastes 4.	Ecclesiastes 5.
Ecclesiastes 7.	Ecclesiastes 9.	Ecclesiastes 7.	Ecclesiastes 9.
Deuter. 10.	2 Kings 1.	Deuter. 10.	2 Kings 1.
Genf. 11. (unto) These are the ge- nerations of Sem. 1. Cor. 12.	Num. 11. Gather unto me 70. men. (unto) Moses and the Elders, &c.	Genf. 11. (unto) These are the ge- nerations of Sem. 1. Cor. 12.	Num. 11. Gather unto me 70. men. (unto) Moses and the Elders, &c.

Proper Psalms on certain days.

For Morning.	For Evening.	For Morning.	For Evening.
Christmas day. Psalms xix xlv lxxxv	Psalms lxxxix cx cxxxii	Ascension day. Psalms xviii cxviii cxviii	Psalms xviii cxviii cxviii
Easter day. Psalms lvi cxviii	Psalms cxviii cxviii	Whitsunday. Psalms cxviii cxviii	Psalms cxviii cxviii

Septuagesima. 3 weeks.
 Quinquagesima. 5 weeks.
 Quadragesima. 4 weeks.
 Before Easter, 3 weeks.
 After Easter, 3 weeks.
 Trinity Sunday. 1 week.



An Almanack for xlii. years.

The year of our Lord.	The golden number.	Dominicall letter.	Septuagesima.	The first day of Lent.	Easter day.	Rogation Sunday.	Ascension day.	Whitsun-day.	Advent Sunday.
1632	xxiii	A G	29. Janu.	15.	1.	vi	x	xx	2. Decem.
1633	xxii	F	17. Febr.	6. March.	21.	xxvi	xxx	9. June	i
1634	xxi	E D	5. Febr.	19. Febr.	6.	xi	xv	25. May	30. Nov.
1635	xx	C B	25. Janu.	11. Febr.	March 29	iii	xvii	xxv	xxix
1636	xix	A G	14. Febr.	2. March	April 17.	xxii	xxvi	5. June	xxviii
1637	xviii	F	5.	22. Febr.	9.	xviii	xviii	28. May	3. Decem.
1638	xvii	E D	21. Janu.	7.	25. March	29. April	iii	xiii	ii
1639	xvi	C B	10. Febr.	27.	14. April	19. May	xxiii	2. June	i
1640	xv	A G	2.	19.	5.	x	xviii	24. May	29. Nov.
1641	xiv	F	21. Febr.	10. March	25.	xxv	xxv	13. June	xxviii
1642	xiii	E D	6. Febr.	23. Febr.	19.	xv	xv	29. May	xxvii
1643	xii	C B	29. Janu.	15.	2.	vii	xi	xxi	3. Decem.
1644	xi	A G	18. Febr.	6. March	21.	xxvi	xxx	9. June	i
1645	x	F	5.	19. Febr.	6.	xi	xv	25. May	30. Nov.
1646	ix	E D	25. Janu.	11.	29. March	iii	xvii	xxv	xxix
1647	viii	C B	14. Febr.	2. March	18. April	xxii	xxvi	6. June	xxviii
1648	vii	A G	5. Febr.	16. Febr.	2.	viii	xviii	21. May	3. Decem.
1649	vi	F	21. Janu.	7.	25. March	29. April	iii	xiii	ii
1650	v	E D	10. Febr.	27. Febr.	14. April	19. May	xxiii	2. June	i
1651	iv	C B	26. Janu.	12.	30. March	iii	xviii	18. May	30. Nov.
1652	iii	A G	15. Febr.	3. March	18. April	xxii	xxvi	6. June	xxviii
1653	ii	F	5.	23. Febr.	10.	xv	xv	29. May	xxvii
1654	i	E D	22. Janu.	8.	26. March	30. April	iiii	xiiii	3. Decem.
1655	xxv	C B	11. Febr.	28.	15. April	20. May	xxiiii	3. June	ii
1656	xxiv	A G	3.	20.	6.	xi	xv	25. May	30. Nov.
1657	xxiii	F	25. Janu.	11.	29. March	iii	xvii	xxv	xxix
1658	xxii	E D	14. Febr.	24.	11. April	xxvi	xxx	9. June	xxviii
1659	xxi	C B	31. Janu.	16.	3.	viii	xii	xxii	xxvii
1660	xx	A G	19. Febr.	7. March	22.	xxv	xxv	10. June	2. Decem.
1661	xix	F	10. Febr.	27. Febr.	14.	xi	xxiii	ii	i
1662	xviii	E D	26. Janu.	12.	30. March	iii	xviii	18. May	30. Nov.
1663	xvii	C B	15. Febr.	4. March	19. April	xxii	xxvi	7. June	xxix
1664	xvi	A G	7. Febr.	14. Febr.	29.	xv	xv	29. May	xxviii
1665	xv	F	22. Janu.	8.	26. March	30. April	iiii	xiiii	3. Decem.
1666	xiv	E D	11. Febr.	28.	15. April	20. May	xxiiii	3. June	ii
1667	xiii	C B	3. Febr.	20.	7.	xii	xvi	26. May	i
1668	xii	A G	19. Janu.	5.	22. March	26. April	30. April	x	29. Nov.
1669	xi	F	7. Febr.	24.	11. April	26. May	20. May	xxv	xxviii
1670	x	E D	20. Janu.	10.	3.	viii	xii	xxii	xxvii

Note that the supputation of the year of our Lord in the Church of England, beginneth the xxv. day of March, the same day supposed to be the first day upon which the world was created, and the day when Christ was conceived in the womb of the Virgin Mary.

An Act for the Uniformitie of Common Prayer, and Service in the Church, and Administration of the SACRAMENTS.



Here at the death of our late Sovereign Lord King Edward the sixt, there remained one uniform order of Common Service and Prayer, and of the Administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies in the Church of England, which was set forth in one Book, entituled, The Book of Common prayer, and Administration

of Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies in the Church of England, authorized by Act of Parliament, holden in the fifth and sixt yeeres of our said late Sovereign Lord King Edward the sixt, entituled, An Act for the Uniformity of Common Prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments: the which was repealed and taken away by Act of Parliament, in the first yeer of the reign of our late Sovereign Lady Queen Mary, to the great decay of the due honour of God, and discomfort to the professors of the truth of Christs Religion.

Be it therefore enacted by the authority of this present Parliament, That the said Statute of repeale, and every thing therein contained, only concerning the said Book, and the Service, Administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies, contained, or appointed, in, or by the said Book, shall be void and of none effect, from, and after the Feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming. And that the said Book, with the order of Service, and of the Administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies, with the alteration and additions therein added, and appointed by this Statute, shall stand, and be, from, and after the said Feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist, in full force and effect, according to the tenour and effect of this Statute: any thing in the foresaid Statute of repeal to the contrary notwithstanding.

And further be it enacted by the Queens Highnesse, with the assent of the Lords and Commons of this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same, that all and singular Ministers in any Cathedral, or Parish Church, or other place within this Realm of England, Wales, and the Marches of the same, or other the Queens Dominions, shall from and after the Feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming, be bounden to say and use the Patterns, Evensong, celebration of the Lords Supper, and administration of each of the Sacraments, and all other Common and Open Prayer, in such order and form as is mentioned in the said Book, so authorized by Parliament in the said fift and sixt yeer of the Reign of King Edward the sixt, with one alteration or addition of certain Lessons to be used on every Sunday in the yeer, and the form of the Letany altered and corrected, and two sentences only added in the delivery of the Sacrament to the Communicants, and none other, or otherwise. And that if any manner of Parson, Vicar, or other whatsoever Minister, that ought or should sing, or say Common Prayer mentioned in the said Book, or minister the Sacraments, from and after the Feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming, refuse to use the said Common prayers, or to minister the Sacraments in such Cathedral or Parish Church, or other places, as he should use to minister the same, in such order and form as they be mentioned and set forth in the said Book, or shall wilfully or obstinately (standing in the same) use any other Rite, Ceremony, Order, Form, or manner of Celebrating of the Lords Supper, openly, or hyllly, or Patterns, Evensong, Administration of the Sacraments, or other open Prayers, then is mentioned and set forth in the said Book, (Open prayer in and thoroughour this Act, is meant that Prayer which is for other to come unto or hear, either in common Churches, or private Chappels, or Oratories, commonly called, The Service of the Church) or shall preach, declare, or speak any thing in the derogation, or depraving of the said Book, or any thing therein contained, or of any part thereof, and shall be thereof lawfully convicted, according to the Lawes of this Realm, by verdict of twelve men, or by his own confession, or by the notorious evidence of the fact: shall lose and forfeit to

the Queens Highnesse, her Heirs, and Successors, for his first offence the profit of all his Spirituall Benefices or Promotions, coming, or arising in one whole yeer next after his conviction: And also that the person so convicted, shall for the same offence suffer imprisonment by the space of six moneths, without Bail or Pawns. And if any such person, once convicted of any offence concerning the premises, shall after his first conviction escape or offend, and be thereof, in form aforesaid, lawfully convicted: that then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment by the space of one whole yeer, and also shall therefore be deprived ipso facto of all his Spirituall Promotions: And that it shall be lawfull to all Parsons or Donors of all and singular the same Spirituall Promotions, or of any of them, to present or collate to the same, as though the person, or persons so offending were dead. And that if any such person or persons, after he shall be twice convicted in form aforesaid, shall offend against any of the premises the third time, and shall be thereof, in form aforesaid, lawfully convicted: that then the person so offending and convicted the third time, shall be deprived ipso facto, of all his Spirituall Promotions, and also shall suffer imprisonment during his life.

And if the person that shall offend, and be convicted in form aforesaid, concerning any of the premises, shall not be Beneficed, nor have any Spirituall Promotion: that then the same person so offending, and convicted, shall for the first offence suffer imprisonment during one whole yeer next after his said conviction, without Bail or Pawns. And if any such person, not having any Spirituall Promotion, after his first conviction, shall escape or offend in any thing concerning the premises, and shall in form aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted: that then the same person shall for his second offence, suffer imprisonment during his life.

And it is ordained and enacted by the Authority abovesaid, that if any person or persons whatsoever, after the said Feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming, shall in any Conclaves, Playes, Songs, Rimes, or by other open words, declare or speak any thing in the derogation, depraving, or despising of the same Book, or of any thing therein contained, or any part thereof, or shall by open fact, deed, or by open threatenings, compell, or cause, or otherwise procure, or maintain any Parson, Vicar, or other Minister, in any Cathedral or Parish Church, or in Chappell, or in any other place, to sing, or say any Common and open Prayer, or to minister any Sacrament, otherwise, or in any other manner and form then is mentioned in the said Book, or that by any of the said means, shall unlawfully interrupt, or let any Parson, Vicar, or other Minister, in any Cathedral or Parish church, Chappell, or any other place, to sing or say Common and Open Prayer, or to minister the Sacraments, or any of them in such manner and form as is mentioned in the said Book: that then every such person, being thereof lawfully convicted in form abovesaid, shall forfeit to the Queen our Sovereign Lady, her Heirs and Successors, for the first offence, an hundred marks. And if any person or persons, being once convicted of any such offence, escape or offend against any of the last recited offences, and shall in form aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted: that then the same person so offending and convicted, shall for the second offence forfeit to the Queen our Sovereign Lady, her Heirs and Successors four hundred marks. And if any person, after he in form aforesaid, shall have been twice convicted of any offence concerning any of the last recited offences, shall offend the third time, and be thereof in form abovesaid lawfully convicted: that then every person so offending and convicted, shall for his third offence forfeit to our Sovereign Lady the Queen, all his goods and chattels, and shall suffer imprisonment during his life. And if any person or persons, that for his first offence concerning the premises, shall be convicted in form aforesaid, do not pay the summe to be paid by vertue of his conviction, in such manner and form as the same ought to be paid, within six weeks next after his conviction: that then every person so convicted, and

so not paying the same, shall for the same first offence, in stead of the said summe, suffer imprisonment by the space of six moneths, without Bail or Mainprise. And if any person or persons, that for his second offence, concerning the premises, shall be convicted in form aforesaid, do not pay the said summe to be paid by vertue of his conviction and this statute in such manner and form as the same ought to be paid, within six weeks next after this said second conviction: that then every person so convicted, and not paying the same, shall for the same second offence, in the stead of the said sum, suffer imprisonment during twelve moneths, without Bail or Mainprise. And that from and after the said Feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming, all and every person and persons inhabiting within this Realm, or any other the Queens Majestyes Dominions, shall diligently and faithfully, having no lawfull or reasonable excuse to be absent, endeavour themselves to resort to their Parish Church, or Chappell accustomed, or upon reasonable let thereof, to some usuall place, where Common Prayer and such Service of God shall be used in such time of let, upon every Sunday, and other dayes ordained and used to be kept as Holy dayes: and then and there to abide orderly and soberly, during the time of Common Prayer, Preachings, or other Service of God, there to be bled and ministered, upon pain of punishment by the censures of the Church: and also upon pain that every person so offending shall forfeit for every such offence twelve pence to be levied by the Churchwardens of the Parish where such offence shall be done, to the use of the poor of the same Parish, of the goods, lands, and tenements of such offender by way of distress. And for due execution hereof, the Queens most Excellent Majesty, the Lords rempoall, and all the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, doth in Gods Name earnestly require and charge all the Archbishops, Bishops, and other Ordinaries, that they shall endeavour themselves to the uttermost of their knowledges, that the due and true execution hereof may be had throughout their Diocesse, and Charges, as they will answer before God, for such evils and plagues wherewith Almighty God may justly punish his people for neglecting his good and wholesome Law. And for the Authority in this behalfe, he it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and singular the same Archbishops, Bishops, and all other their Officers exercising Ecclesiasticall Jurisdiction, as well in place exempt, as not exempt, within their Diocesse, shall have full power and authority by this Act, to reform, correct, and punish by censures of the Church, all and singular persons, which shall offend within any their Jurisdiction, or Diocesse, after the said Feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming, against this Act and Statute: any other Law, Statute, privilege, liberty, or provision heretofore made, had, or suffered to the contrary, notwithstanding.

And it is ordained, and enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and every Justices of Oyer and Determiner, or Justices of Assise, shall have full power and authority in every of their open and generall Sessions, to enquire, hear, and determine all, and all manner of offences, that shall be committed or done contrary to any Article contained in this present Act, within the limits of the Commission to them directed, & to make process for the execution of the same, as they may do against any person being indicted before them of trespass, or lawfully convicted thereof.

Provided alwayes, and be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that all and every Archbishop, and Bishop, shall or may at all time and times, at his liberty and pleasure, toyn and associate himself, by vertue of this Act, to the said Justices of Oyer and Determiner, or to the said Justices of Assise, at every of the said open and generall Sessions to be holden in any place within his Diocesse, for and to the enquiry, hearing and determining of the offences aforesaid.

Provided also, and be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Books concerning the said Service, shall at the costs and charges of the Parishioners of every Parish and Cathedral Church be obtained and gotten before the said Feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist, next following: and that all such Parishes and Cathedral Churches, or other places where the

said Books shall be obtained and gotten before the said Feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist, shall within three weeks next after the said Books so obtained and gotten, use the said Service, and put the same in use according to this Act.

And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no person or persons shall be at any time hereafter impeached, or otherwise molested, or, or for any the offences above mentioned, hereafter to be committed or done contrary to this Act, unless he or they so offending, be thereof indicted at the next generall Sessions to be holden before any such Justices of Oyer and Determiner, or Justices of Assise, next after any offence committed, or contrary to the tenor of this Act.

Provided alwayes, and be it ordained and enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that all and singular Lords of the Parliament, for the third offence above mentioned, shall be tried by their Peers.

Provided also, and be it ordained and enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that the Mayor of London, and all other Mayors, Bailiffs, and other head Officers, of all and singular Cities, Boroughs, and Towns Corporate, within this Realm, Wales, and the Marches of the same, to the which Justices of Assise do not commonly repair, shall have full power and authority, by vertue of this Act, to enquire, hear, and determine the offences above said, and every of them yearly within fifteen dayes after the Feast of Easter, and S. Michael the Archangel, in like manner and form as Justices of Assise, and Oyer and Determiner may do.

Provided alwayes, and be it ordained and enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that all and singular Archbishops, and Bishops, and every of their Chancellors, Commisaries, Archdeacons, and other Ordinaries, having any peculiar Ecclesiasticall Jurisdiction, shall have full power and authority, by vertue of this Act, as well to enquire in their Visitation, Synods, or elsewhere within their jurisdiction, at any other time and place, to take accusations, and informations of all and every the things above mentioned, done, committed, or perpetrated within the limits of their jurisdiction, and authority, and to punish the same by admonition, excommunication, sequestration or deprivation, or other censures, and processes in like form, as heretofore hath been used in like cases by the Queens Ecclesiasticall Laws.

Provided alwayes, and be it enacted, That whatsoever person offending in the premises, shall for the first offence receive punishment of the Ordinary, having a Testimoniall thereof under the said Ordinaries Seal, shall not for the same offence afterwards be convicted before the Justices: and likewise receiving for the said first offence punishment by the Justices, he shall not for the same offence afterwards receive punishment of the Ordinary: any thing contained in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

Provided alwayes, and be it enacted, that such ornaments of the Church, and of the Ministers thereof shall be retained, and be in use, as was in this Church of England by the Authority of Parliament in the second year of the reign of King Edward the first, until other order shall be therein taken by authority of the Queens Majesty, with the advice of her Commissioners, appointed and authorised under the great Seal of England for causes Ecclesiasticall, or of the Bishops and Clergy of this Realm. And also that if there shall happen any contempt or disobedience to be used in the Ceremonies or Rites of the Church, by the instilling of the Orders appointed in this Book: the Queens Majesty may by the like advice of the said Commissioners, or Bishops, license, ordain and publish such other Ceremonies, or Rites as may be met for the advancement of Gods glory, the edification of his Church, and the due reverence of Christs holy mysteries and Sacraments.

And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that all Lawes, Statutes, and Ordinances wherein or whereby any other Service, administration of Sacraments, or Common Prayer is limited, established, or set forth to be used within this Realm, or any other the Queens Dominions, and Countreys, shall henceforth utterly be void, and of none effect.

By the King.

A Proclamation for the authorizing and Uniformity of the Book of Common Prayer to be used thorowout the Realm.



Although it cannot be unknown to Our Subjects by the former Declarations We have published, what Our purposes and proceedings have been in matters of Religion since Our coming to this Crown: Yet the same being now by Us reduced to a settled form, We have occasion to repeat somewhat of that which hath passed: And how at Our very first entry into the Realm, being entertained and importuned with Informations of sundry Ministers, complaining of the errors and imperfections of the Church here, as well in matter of Doctrine, as of Discipline: Although We had no reason to presume that things were so far amiss, as was pretended, because Wee had seen the Kingdom under that form of Religion which by Law was established in the dayes of the late Queen of famous memory, blessed with a peace and prosperity, both extraordinary and of many yeers continuance (a strong evidence that God was therewith well pleased,) Yet because the importunity of the Complainers was great, their affirmations vehement, and the zeal wherewith the same did seem to be accompanied, very specious: We were moved thereby to make it Our occasion to discharge that duty which is the chiefest of all Kingly duties: That is, to settle the affairs of Religion, and the service of God before their own. Which, while Wee were in hand to do, as the contagion of the sicknesse reigning in Our Citty of London and other places, would permit an assembly of persons meet for that purpose; Some of those who disliked the state of Religion here established, presuming more of Our Intentions then Wee gave them cause to do, and transported with humour, began such proceedings, as did rather raise a scandall in the Church, then take offence away. For both they used Forms of publique serving of God not here allowed, held assemblies without Authority, and did other things carrying a very apparant shew of Sedition, more then of zeal: Whom We restrained by a former Proclamation in the month of October last, and gave intimation of the Conference We intended to be had with as much speed as conveniently could be, for the ordering of those things of the Church, which accordingly followed in the month of January last, at Our Honour of Hampton Court, where before Our Self, and Our Privie Councell were assembled many of the gravest Bishops and Prelates of the Realm, and many other learned men, as well of those that are conformable to the state of the Church established, as of those that dissent. Among whom, what Our pains were, what Our patience in hearing and replying, and what the indifference and uprightnesse of Our iudgement in determining, We leave to the report of those who heard the same, contenting Our self with the sincerity of Our own heart therein. But We cannot conceal, that the success of that Conference was such, as happeneth to many other things, which moving great expectation, before they be entered into, in their issue produce small effects. For We found mighty and vehement Informations supported with so weak and slender proofs, as it appeareth unto Us and Our Councell, that there was no cause why any change should have been at all in that which was most impugned, the Book of Common Prayer, containing the form of the publique Service of God here established, neither in the Doctrine which appeared to be sincere, nor in the Forms and Rites which

were insisted out of the Primitive Church. Standing, We thought meet, with consent of the Bishops and other learned men there present, That some small things might rather be explained then changed, not that the same might not very well have been born with by men, who have made a reasonable construction of them: But for that in a matter concerning the Service of God, We were nice, or rather zealous, that the publique Form thereof should be free not only from blame, but from suspicion, so as neither the common Adversary should have advantage to wrest ought therein contained, to other sense then the Church of England intendeth, nor any troublesome or ignorant person of this Church be able to take the least occasion of cavell against it: And for that purpose gave forth Our Commission under Our great Seal of England, to the Archbishop of Canterbury and others, according to the Form which the Laws of this Realm in like case prescribe to be used, to make the said Explanation, and to cause the whole Book of Common Prayer, with the same Explanations, to be newly printed, Which being now done, and established anew after so serious a deliberation, although We doubt not, but all Our Subjects, both Ministers and others, will receive the same with such reverence as appeareth, and conform themselves thereunto every man in that which him concerneth: Yet have We thought it necessary to make known by Proclamation Our authorizing of the same, And to require and enioyn all men, as well Ecclesiasticall as Temporal, to conform themselves unto it, and to the practice thereof, as the only publique form of serving of God, established and allowed to be in this Realm. And the rather, for that all the learned men who were there present, as well of the Bishops as others, promised their conformity in the practice of it; only making suit to Us, that some few might be born with for a time.

Wherefore We require all Archbishops, Bishops and all other publique Ministers, as well Ecclesiasticall as Civill, to do their duties in causing the same to be obeyed, and in punishing the offenders according to the Laws of the Realm heretofore established, for the authorizing of the said Book of Common Prayer. And Wee think it also necessary, that the said Archbishops and Bishops, do each of them in his Province and Diocese take order, That every Parish do procure to themselves within such time as they shall think good to limit one of the said Books so explained. And last of all, Wee do admonish all men, that hereafter they shall not expect nor attempt any further alteration in the Common and publique form of Gods Service from this which is now established, for that neither will Wee give way to any to presume, that Our own iudgement having determined in a matter of this weight, shall be swayed to alteration by the frivolous suggestions of any light spirit: neither are Wee ignorant of the inconveniences that do arise in Government, by admitting innovation in things once settled by mature deliberation: And how necessary it is to use constancy in the upholding of the publique determinations of States, for that such is the unquietnesse and unfestinesse of some dispositions, affecting every peere new forms of things, as, if they should be followed in their unconconstancy, would make all actions of States ridiculous and contemptible: whereas the steadfast maintaining of things by good advice established, is the weal of all Commonwealths.

Given at Our Palace of Westminster the fifth day of March, in the first yeer of Our reign of England, France, and Ireland, and of Scotland the seven and thirtieth.

God save the King.



THE PREFACE.



There was never any thing by the wit of man so well devised, or so sure established, which in continuance of time hath not been corrupted, as (among other things) it may plainly appear by the common prayers in the Church, commonly called Divine Service. The first original and ground whereof, if a man would search out by the ancient Fathers, he shall finde that the same was not ordained but of a good purpose, and for a great advancement of godlinesse. For they so ordered the matter, that all the whole Bible (or the greatest part thereof) should be read over once every year, intending thereby that the Clergie, and especially such as were Ministers of the Congregation, should (by often reading and meditation of Gods word) be stirred up to godlinesse themselves, and be more able to exhort others by wholesome doctrine, and to confute them that were adversaries to the truth. And further, that the people by dayly hearing of holy Scripture read in the Church, should continually profit more and more in the knowledge of God, and be the more inflamed with the love of his true Religion. But these many years passed, this godly and decent order of the ancient Fathers hath been so altered, broken, and neglected, by planting in uncertain stories, legends, responds, verses, vain repetitions, commemorations, and synodals, that commonly when any book of the Bible was begun, before three or four Chapters were read out, all the rest were unread. And in this sort the book of Ely was begun in Advent, and the book of Genesis in Septuagesima: but they were onely begun, and never read thenceforth. After like sort were other books of holy Scripture used. And moreover, whereas Saint Paul would have such language spoken to the people in the Church, as they might understand, and have profit by hearing the same: the Service in this Church of England (these many years) hath been read in Latine to the people, which they understand not: so that they have heard with their ears only, and their heart, spirit, and minde have not bene edified thereby.

And furthermore, notwithstanding that the ancient Fathers have divided the Psalms into seven portions, whereof every one was called a *Nichine*: now of late time a few of them have been dayly said, and oft repeated, and the rest utterly omitted.

Moreover, the number and hardnesse of the rules called the Pye, and the manifold changings of the Service, was the cause that to turne the book onely, was so hard and intricate a matter, that many times there was more businesse to finde out what should be read, then to read it when it was found out. These inconveniences therefore considered, here is set forth such an order whereby the same shall be redressed. And for a readinesse in this matter,

here is drawne out a Kalender for that purpose, which is plain and easie to be understood, wherein (so much as may be) the reading of the holy Scripture is so set forth, that all things shall be done in order, without breaking one piece thereof from another. For this cause be cut off Anthems, Responds, Invitatories, and such like things as did break the continuall course of the reading of the Scripture. Yet, because there is no remedy, but that of necessity there must be some rules: therefore certain rules are set forth, which as they be few in number, so they be plain and easie to be understood. So that here you have an order for prayer (as touching the reading of holy Scripture) much agreeable to the minde and purpose of the old Fathers, and a great deal more profitable and commodious, then that which of late was used. It is more profitable, because here are left out many things, whereof some be vaine, some uncertain, some vain and superstitious, and nothing is ordained to be read, but the very pure word of God, the holy Scriptures, or that which is evidently grounded upon the same, and that in such a language and order, as is most easie and plain, for the understanding both of the readers and hearers. It is also more commodious, both for the shortnesse thereof, and for the plainnesse of the order, and for that the rules be few and easie. Furthermore, by this order the Curates shall need none other books for their publike Service, but this book and the Bible: by the means whereof the people shall not be as to great charges for books, as in times past they have been. And where heretofore there hath been great diversity in saying and singing in Churches within this Realm, some following Salisbury use, some Hereford use, and some the use of Bangor, some of Yorke, and some of Lincoln: now from henceforth all the whole Realm shall have but one use. And if any will judge this way more painfull, because that all things must be read upon the book, whereas before by reason of so often repetition, they could say many things by heart: if those men will weigh their labour with the profit and knowledge which dayly they shall obtain by reading upon the book, they will not refuse the pain, in consideration of the great profit shall ensue thereof.

And forasmuch as nothing can almost be so plainly set forth, but doubts may arise in the use and practising of the same: to appease all such diversity (if any arise) and for the resolution of all doubts concerning the manner how to understand, do, and execute the things contained in this book: the parties that so doubt, or diversly take any thing, shall alway resort to the Bishop of the Diocese, who by his discretion shall take order for the quietting and appeasing of the same, so that the same order be not contrary to any thing contained in this book. And if the Bishop of the Diocese be in doubt, then hee may send for the resolution thereof unto the Archbishop.

Though it be appointed in the afore written Preface, that all things shall be read and sung in the Church in the English tongue, to the end that the Congregation may be thereby edified: yet it is not meant, but when men say Morning and Evening prayer privately, they may say the same in any language that they themselves do understand.

And all Priests and Deacons shall be bound to say dayly the Morning and Evening prayer, either privately or openly, except they be let by preaching, studying of Divinity, or some other urgent cause.

And the Curate that ministrereth in every Parish Church or Chappel, being at home, and not being otherwise reasonably letted, shall say the same in the Parish Church or Chappel where he ministrereth, and shall toll a Bell thereto a convenient time before he begin, that such as be disposed, may come to hear Gods word, and to pray with him.

OF

AN ORDER FOR MORNING

Prayer dayly thorowout the yeer.

AT the beginning both of Morning prayer, and likewise of Evening Prayer, the Minister shall read with a loud voyce some one of these Sentences of the Scriptures that follow. And then he shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.

*Ezek. 18.
21, 22.

AT * what time soever a sinner doth repent him of his sinne from the bottom of his heart, I will put all his wickednesse out of my remembrance, saith the Lord.

*Psal. 51. 3.

* I do know mine own wickednesse, and my sin is alway against me.

*Psal. 51. 9.

* Turn thy face away from our sins, O Lord, and blot out all our offences.

*Psa. 51. 17.

* A sorrowfull spirit is a sacrifice to God; despise not, O Lord, humble and contrite hearts.

*Joel 2. 13.

* Rent your hearts, and not your garments, and turn to the Lord your God, because he is gentle and mercifull, he is patient, and of much mercy, and such a one that is sorry for your afflictions.

*Dan. 9. 9.
10.

* To thee, O Lord God, belongeth mercy and forgiveness, for we have gone away from thee, and have not hearkned to thy voyce, whereby we might walk in thy laws which thou hast appointed for us.

*Jer. 10. 24

* Correct us (O Lord) and yet in thy judgement, not in thy fury, lest we should be consumed and brought to nothing.

*Mat. 3. 2.

* Amend your lives, for the kingdom of God is at hand.

*Luk. 15.
18, 19.

* I will go to my father, and say to him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and against thee: I am no more worthy to be called thy son.

*Psa. 143. 2

* Enter not into judgment with thy servants, O Lord: for no flesh is righteous in thy sight.

*Joh. 1. 8.

* If we say that we have no sin, we deceive our selves, and there is no truth in us.

DEarly beloved brethren, the Scripture moveth us in sundry places, to acknowledge and confesse our manifold sins and wickednesse, and that we should not dissemble, nor cloak them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father, but confesse them with an humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart, to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same by his infinite goodnesse and mercy. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sins before God, yet ought we most chiefly so to do, when we assemble and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy word; and to ask those things which be requisite and necessary as well for the body as the soule. Wherefore I pray and beseech you as many as be here present, to accompany me with a pure heart and humble voice, unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me.

A generall confession to be said of the whole Congregation after the Minister saying,

Almighty and most mercifull Father, we have erred and strayed from thy wayes like lost sheep: we have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts: We have offended against thy holy Laws: we have left undone those things which we ought to have done, and we have done those things which we ought not to have done: and there is no health in us: but thou, O Lord, have mercy upon us miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confesse their faults, restore thou them that be penitent, according to thy promises declared unto mankind in Christ Jesu our Lord: and grant, O most mercifull Father for his sake, that we may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, to the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

The absolution or remission of sins to be pronounced by the Priest alone.

Almighty God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickednesse, and live, and hath given power and commandment to his Ministers, to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent, the absolution and remission of their sins: he pardoneth and absolveth all them which truly repent, and unfeignedly beleeve his holy Gospel. Wherefore we beseech him to grant us true repentance, and his holy Spirit, that those things may please him which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eternall joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The people shall answer, Amen.

Then shall the Minister begin the Lords prayer with a loud voice.

Our Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread, and forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evill. Amen.

Then likewise he shall say,

O Lord open thou our lips.

Answer.

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

Minister.

O God make speed to save us.

Answer.

O Lord make haste to help us.

Minister.

Morning prayer.

Minister.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Praise ye the Lord.

*Venite ex-
ultemus.
Psalm 95.*

Then shall be said or sung this Psalm following.

O Come, let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation.

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew our selves glad in him with Psalms.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come, let us worship and fall down: and kneel before the Lord our maker.

For he is the Lord our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hands.

To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

When your fathers tempted me: proved me, and saw my works.

Fourty yeers long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my wayes.

Unto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Then shall follow certain Psalms in order, as they be appointed in a table made for that purpose, except there be proper Psalms appointed for that day. And at the end of every Psalm thorowout the year, and likewise in the end of Benedictus, Benedicite, Magnificat, and Nunc dimittis, shall be repeated.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Then shall be read two Lessons distinctly with a loud voice, that the people may hear. The first of the old Testament, the second of the New, like as they be appointed in the Kalender, except there be proper Lessons assigned for that day: the minister shall readeth the Lesson, standing, and turning him so, as he may best be heard of all such as be present. And before every Lesson the minister shall say thus, The first, second, third, or fourth Chapter of Genesis, or Exodus, Matthew, Mark, or other like, as is appointed in the Kalender. And in the end of every Chapter he shall say, Here endeth such a Chapter of such a book.

And (to the end the people may the better hear) in such places where they do sing, there shall the Lessons be sung in a plain tune, after the manner of distinct reading, and likewise the Epistle and Gospel.

After the first Lesson shall follow, Te Deum laudamus in English, daily thorowout the whole year.

WE praise thee, O God: we knowledge thee to be the Lord. *Te Deum laudamus.*

All the earth doth worship thee: the Father everlasting.

To thee all angels cry aloud: the heavens, and all the powers therein.

To thee Cherubin, and Seraphin: continually do cry.

Holy, holy, holy: Lord God of Sabaoth.

Heaven and earth are full of the Majesty: of thy glory.

The glorious company of the apostles: praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the prophets: praise thee.

The noble army of Martyrs: praise thee.

The holy church thorowout all the world: doth knowledge thee.

The Father: of an infinite Majesty.

Thine honourable true: and only Son.

Also the holy Ghost: the Comforter.

Thou art the king of glory: O Christ.

Thou art the everlasting Son: of the Father.

When thou tookest upon thee to deliver man: thou didst not abhor the virgins womb.

When thou hadst overcome the sharpnesse of death: thou didst open the kingdom of heaven to all beleevers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God: in the glory of the Father.

We beleeve that thou shalt come: to be our Judge.

We therefore pray thee, help thy servants: whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

Make them to be numbred with thy Saints: in glory everlasting.

O Lord save thy people: and blesse thine heritage.

Govern them: and lift them up for ever.

Day by day: we magnifie thee.

And we worship thy Name: ever world without end.

Honchsafe, O Lord: to keep us this day without sinne.

O Lord, have mercy upon us: have mercy upon us.

O Lord, let thy mercy lighten upon us: as our trust is in thee.

O Lord, in thee have I trusted: let me never be confounded.

Or this Canticle, Benedicite omnia opera Domini.

O All ye works of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye angels of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye heavens, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye

Evening Prayer.

holy Catholique Church, the communion of Saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

¶ And after that, these prayers following, as well at Evening prayer, as at Morning prayer, all devoutly kneeling, the Minister first pronouncing with a loud voice,

The Lord be with you.

Answer.

And with thy spirit.

Minister.

¶ Let us pray.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

¶ Then the Minister, Clerkes, and people shall say the Lords prayer in English with a loud voice.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

Then the Minister standing up, shall say,

O Lord shew thy mercy upon us.

Answer.

And grant us thy salvation.

Minister.

O Lord save the King.

Answer.

And mercifully heare us when we call upon thee.

Minister.

Endue thy Ministers with righteousness.

Answer.

And make thy chosen people joyfull.

Minister.

O Lord save thy people.

Answer.
And blesse thine inheritance.

Minister.

Give peace in our time, O Lord.

Answer.

Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but onely thou, O God.

Minister.

O God make cleane our hearts within us.

Answer.

And take not thy holy Spirit from us.

¶ Then shall follow three Collects. The first of the day, which shall be the same that is appointed at the Communion. The second, for peace. The third, for grace to live well. And the two last Collects shall never alter, but daily be said at Morning prayer, throughout all the yeare, as followeth.

¶ The second Collect for peace.

O God which art the author of peace, and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternall life, whose service is perfect freedome: defend us thy humble servants in all assaults of our enemies, that we surely trusting in thy defence, may not feare the power of any adversaries, through the might of Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ The third Collect for grace.

O Lord our heavenly Father, Almighty and everlasting God, which hast safely brought us to the beginning of this day, defend us in the same with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no sinne, neither run into any kinde of danger: but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance, to doe alwayes that is righteous in thy sight, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

AN ORDER FOR EVENING Prayer throughout the yeere.



¶ The Minister shall say,

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

Then likewise he shall say,

O Lord open thou our lips.

Answer.

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

Minister.

O God make speed to save us.

Answer.

O Lord make haste to helpe us.

Minister.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Praise ye the Lord.

¶ Then the Psalmes in order as they be appointed in the Table for Psalmes, except there bee proper Psalmes appointed for that day. Then

a lesson of the old Testament, as it is appointed likewise in the Kalendar, except there be proper Lessons appointed for that day. After that, (Magnificat) in English, as followeth.

My soule doth magnifie the Lord: and my spirit hath rejoyced in God my Saviour. *Magnificat Luke 1. 46*

For he hath regarded: the lowlineffe of his handmaiden.

For behold from henceforth: all generations shall call me blessed.

For he that is mighty hath magnified me: and holy is his Name.

And his mercy is on them that feare him: throughout all generations.

He hath shewed strength with his arme: he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

He hath put downe the mighty from their seat: and hath exalted the humble and meek.

He

Evening Prayer.

He hath filled the hungry with good things: and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He remembring his mercy, hath holpen his servant Israel: as he promised to our forefathers, Abraham, and his seed for ever.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c. As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever, &c.

¶ *Or the 98. Psalm.*

Cantate Domino.

O Sing unto the Lord a new song: for hee hath done marvellous things.

With his owne right hand, and with his holy arme: hath he gotten himself the victory.

The Lord declared his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

He hath remembred his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel: & all the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

Shew yourselves joyfull unto the Lord, all ye lands: sing, rejoyce, and give thanks.

Praise the Lord upon the harp: sing to the harpe with a Psalm of thanksgiving.

With Trumpets also and shawms: O shew yourselves joyfull before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noise, & all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be joyfull together before the Lord: for he is come to judge the earth.

With righteousness shall hee judge the world: and the people with equity.

Glory be to the Father, &c. As it was, &c.

¶ *Then a Lesson of the new Testament, and after that Nunc dimittis in English, as followeth.*

Nunc dimittis. Luke 2. 29.

Lord now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace: according to thy word.

For mine eyes have seen: thy salvation. Which thou hast prepared: before the face of all people.

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles: and to be the glory of thy people Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c. As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ *Or else this Psalm.*

Deus miserere. Psal. 67.

God be mercifull unto us, and blesse us: and shew us the light of his countenance; and be mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be knowne upon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and governe the nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God even our owne God shall give us his blessing.

God shall blesse us: and all the ends of the world shall feare him.

Glory be to the Father, &c. As it was, &c.

¶ *Then shall follow the Creed, with other prayers, as is before appointed at Morning prayer after Benedictus, and with three Collects. First of the day. The second for peace. The third for aid against all perils, as hereafter followeth: which two last Collects shall be daily said at Evening prayer without alteration.*

¶ *The second Collect at Evening prayer.*

O God, from whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all just works do proceed: give unto thy servants that peace which the world cannot give, that both our hearts may be set to obey thy commandments, and also that by thee, wee being defended from the feare of our enemies, may passe our time in rest and quietnesse, through the merits of Jesus Christ our Saviour. Amen.

¶ *The third Collect for aid against all perils.*

Lighten our darknesse, we beseech thee, O Lord, and by thy great mercy defend us from all perils and dangers of this night, for the love of thy onely Sonne our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ *In the Feasts of Christmas, the Epiphany, Saint Matthias, Easter, the Ascension, Pentecost, Saint Iohn Baptist, Saint Iames, Saint Bartholomew, Saint Matthew, Saint Simon and Iude, Saint Andrew, and Trinity Sunday, shall be sung or said immediately after Benedictus, this Confession of our Christian faith.*

Whosoever will be saved: before all things it is necessary that he hold the Catholike faith.

Which faith, except every one doe keepe whole and undefiled: without doubt he shall perish everlastingly.

And the Catholike faith is this: that wee worship one God in Trinity, and Trinity in Unity.

Neither confounding the persons: nor dividing the substance.

For there is one person of the Father, another of the Sonne: and another of the holy Ghost.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Son, and of the holy Ghost is all one: the glory equall, the Majesty coeternall.

Such as the Father is, such is the Son: and such is the holy Ghost.

The Father uncreate, the Sonne uncreate: and the holy Ghost uncreate.

The Father incomprehensible, the Son incomprehensible: and the holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The Father eternall, the Son eternall: and the holy Ghost eternall.

And yet they are not three eternals: but one eternall.

As also there are not three incomprehensibles, nor three uncreated: but one uncreated, and one incomprehensible.

So likewise the Father is Almighty, the

The Letanie.

Son Almightye: & the holy Ghost almighty.
And yet they are not three Almightyes:
but one Almightye.

So the Father is God, the Son is God: and
the holy Ghost is God.

And yet they are not three Gods: but one
God.

So likewise the Father is Lord, the Sonne
Lord: and the holy Ghost Lord.

And yet not three Lords: but one Lord.

For like as we be compelled by the Chri-
stian veritie: to acknowledge every person
by himselfe to be God and Lord:

So are we forbidden by the Catholique
Religion: to say there be three Gods, or three
Lords.

The Father is made of none: neither crea-
ted nor begotten.

The Sonne is of the Father alone: not
made, nor created, but begotten.

The holy Ghost is of the Father, and of
the Sonne: neither made, nor created, nor be-
gotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers,
one Son, not three Sonnes: one holy Ghost,
not three holy Ghosts.

And in this Trinity none is afore or after
other: none is greater or lesse than another.

But the whole three persons be coeternall
together: and coequall.

So that in all things, as is aforesaid: the
Unity in Trinity, and the Trinity in Unity is
to be worshipped.

He therefore that will be saved: must thus
thinke of the Trinity.

Furthermore it is necessary to everlasting
salvation: that he also beleve rightly in the
Incarnation of our Lord Jesus Christ.

For the right faith is, that we beleve and

confesse: that our Lord Jesus Christ the Son
of God, is God and man.

God of the substance of the Father, begot-
ten before the worlds: and man of the sub-
stance of his mother, borne in the world.

Perfect God, and perfect man: of a reason-
able soule, and humane flesh subsisting.

Equall to the Father as touching his God-
head: and inferiour to the Father touching
his manhood.

Who although he be God and man: yet
he is not two, but one Christ.

One, not by conversion of the Godhead
into flesh: but by taking of the manhood in-
to God.

One altogether, not by confusion of sub-
stance: but by unity of person.

For as the reasonable soule and flesh is one
man: so God and man is one Christ.

Who suffered for our salvation, descended
into hell: rose again the third day from the
dead.

He ascended into heaven, he sitteth on the
right hand of the Father, God Almighty:
from whence he shal come to judge the quick
and the dead.

At whose coming all men shall rise again
with their bodies: and shall give account for
their owne workes.

And they that have done good, shall go in-
to life everlasting: and they that have done
evill, into everlasting fire.

This is the Catholique faith: which ex-
cept a man beleve faithfully, he cannot be
saved.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ Thus endeth the Order of Morning and E-
vening prayer throughout the whole yeare.

Here followeth the Letany to be used upon Sundayes,

Wednesdays, and Frydays, and at other times when it

shall be commanded by the Ordinary.



God the Father of heaven: have
mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O God the Father of heaven: have
mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

O God the Son Redeemer of
the world: have mercy upon us miserable
sinners.

O God the Son Redeemer, &c.

O God the holy Ghost proceeding from
the Father and the Son: have mercy upon us
miserable sinners.

O God the holy Ghost, &c.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, three
persons and one God: have mercy upon us
miserable sinners.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, &c.

Remember not Lord our offences, nor the
offences of our forefathers, neither take thou

vengeance of our finnes: spare us good Lord,
spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed
with thy most precious blood, and be not
angry with us for ever.

Spare us good Lord.

From all evil and mischief, from sinne,
from the crafts and assaults of the devil, from
thy wrath, and from everlasting damnation.

Good Lord deliver us.

From all blindness of heart, from pride,
vaine glory, and hypocrisie, from envy, ha-
tred, and malice, and all uncharitableness.

Good Lord deliver us.

From fornication, and all other deadly
sinne, and from all the deceits of the world,
the flesh and the devil.

Good Lord deliver us.

From lightning and tempest, from plague,
pestilence

The Letanie.

pestilence and famine, from battell and murder, and from sudden death.

Good Lord deliver us.

From all sedition and privie conspiracy, from all false doctrine and heresie, from hardnesse of heart, and contempt of thy word and commandement.

Good Lord deliver us.

By the myſtery of thy holy Incarnation, by thy holy Nativitie and Circumciſion, by thy Baptiſme, Faſting, and Temptation.

Good Lord deliver us.

By thine Agony and Bloody ſweat, by thy Croſſe and Paſſion, by thy precious Death and Buriall, by thy glorious Reſurrection and Aſcenſion, and by the comming of the holy Ghoſt.

Good Lord deliver us.

In all time of our tribulation, in all time of our wealth, in the houre of death, and in the day of judgement.

Good Lord deliver us.

We ſinners doe beſeech thee to heare us (O Lord God) and that it may pleaſe thee to rule and governe thy holy Church univerſally in the right way.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to keep and ſtrengthen in the true worſhipping of thee, in righteouſneſſe and holineſſe of life, thy ſervant Charles, our moſt gracious King and governor.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to rule his heart in thy faith, feare, and love, and that he may evermore have affiance in thee, and ever ſeek thy honour and glory.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to be his defender and keeper, giving him the victory over all his enemies.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to bleſſe and preſerve our gracious Queene Mary, Prince Charles, and the reſt of the royall progeny.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to illuminate all Biſhops, Paſtors, & Miniſters of the Church, with true knowledge and underſtanding of thy word, and that both by their preaching and living, they may ſet it forth and ſhew it accordingly.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to endue the Lords of the Councell, and all the Nobility, with grace, wiſedome, and underſtanding.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to bleſſe and keep the Magiſtrates, giving them grace to execute juſtice, and to maintaine truth.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to bleſſe and keep all thy people.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to give to all nations unity, peace, and concord.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to give us an heart to love and dread thee, and diligently to live after thy Commandements.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to give to all thy people increaſe of grace, to heare meekly thy word, and to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to bring into the way of truth, all ſuch as have erred and are deceived.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to ſtrengthen ſuch as doe ſtand, and to comfort and helpe the weake hearted, and to raiſe up them that fall, & finally to beat downe Satan under our feet.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to ſuccour, helpe, and comfort all that be in danger, neceſſity, and tribulation.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to preſerve all that travell by land or by water, all women labouring of childe, all ſicke perſons, and young children, and to ſhew thy pity upon all priſoners and captives.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to defend and provide for the fatherleſſe children and widows, and all that be deſolate and oppreſſed.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to have mercy upon all men.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to forgive our enemies, perſecuters and ſlanderers, and to turne their hearts.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to give and preſerve to our uſe the kindly fruits of the earth, ſo as in due time we may enjoy them.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to give us true repentance, to forgive us all our ſinnes, negligences and ignorances, and to endue us with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amend our lives according to thy holy word.

We beſeech thee to heare us good Lord.

Son of God we beſeech thee to heare us.

Son of God we beſeech thee to heare us.

O Lamb of God, that takeſt away the ſins of the world.

Grant us thy peace.

O Lamb of God that takeſt away the ſins of the world.

Have mercy upon us.

O Chriſt heare us.

O Chriſt heare us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

The versicle.

O Lord deale not with us after our sins.

Answer.

Neither reward us after our iniquities.

Let us pray.

O God mercifull Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowfull, mercifully assist our prayers, that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities, whensoever they oppress us: and graciously heare us, that those evils which the craft and subtilty of the devil or man worketh against us, be brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodness they may be disperfed, that we thy servants being hurt by no persecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee in thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

O Lord, arise, helpe us, and deliver us for thy Names sake.

O God, we have heard with our eares, and our fathers have declared unto us the noble workes that thou diddest in their dayes, and in the old time before them.

O Lord, arise, helpe us, and deliver us for thine honour.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever, &c.

From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

Graciously look upon our afflictions.

Pitifully behold the sorrowes of our hearts:

Mercifully forgive the sins of thy people.

Favourably with mercy heare our prayers.

O Son of David have mercy upon us.

Both now and ever vouchsafe to heare us, O Christ.

Graciously heare us, O Christ, graciously heare us, O Lord Christ.

The versicle.

O Lord let thy mercy be shewed upon us,

Answer.

As we doe put our trust in thee.

Let us pray.

WE humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our infirmities, and for the glory of thy Names sake, turn from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserved: and grant that in all our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and evermore serve thee in holiness and pureness of living, to thy honour and glory, through our onely Mediatour and Advocate Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A prayer for the Kings Majesty.

O Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty, King of kings, Lord of lords, the onely ruler of Princes, which doest from thy Throne behold all the dwellers upon earth, most heartily we beseech thee with thy favour to behold our most gracious Sovereign King Charles, and so replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may always incline to thy will, and walk in thy way: endue him plenteously with heavenly gifts, grant him in health and wealth long to live, strengthen him, that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies, and finally after this life he may attaine everlasting joy and felicity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A prayer for the Queene, Prince Charles, and the rest of the royall progeny.

Almighty God, the fountain of all goodness, we humbly beseech thee to blesse our gracious Queen Mary, Prince Charles, and the rest of the royall progeny: endue them with thy holy Spirit, enrich them with thy heavenly grace, prosper them with all happiness, and bring them to thine everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty and everlasting God, which onely workest great marvelles, send down upon our Bishops and Curates, & all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthfull spirit of thy grace, and that they may truly please thee, poure upon them the continual dew of thy blessing: grant this (O Lord) for the honour of our Advocate and Mediatour Jesus Christ. Amen.

A prayer of Chrysostome.

Almighty God, which hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee, and doest promise that when two or three be gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests: fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them, granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. Amen.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. Amen.

A Prayer for Raine, if the time require.

O God heavenly Father, which by thy Sonne Jesus Christ hast promised to all them that seeke thy kingdom, and the righteousness thereof, all things necessary to their bodily sustenance: send us, we beseech thee, in this our necessity, such moderate rain and showrs, that we may receive the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Litanie.

¶ *For faire weather.*

O Lord God, which for the sinne of man didst once drowne all the world, except eight persons, and afterward of thy great mercy didst promise never to destroy it so againe: we humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities have worthily deserved this plague of raine and waters, yet upon our true repentance, thou wilt send us such weather, whereby we may receive the fruits of the earth in due season, and learne both by thy punishment to amend our lives, and for thy clemencie to give thee praise and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *In the time of Dearth, and Famine.*

O God heavenly Father, whose gift it is that the raine doth fall, the earth is fruitfull, beasts increase, and fishes doe multiply: behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and grant that the scarcity and dearth (which we doe now most justly suffer for our iniquitie) may through thy goodnesse be mercifully turned into cheapnesse and plenty, for the love of Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be all honour, &c.

¶ *In the time of Warre.*

O Almighty God, King of all kings, and Governour of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth justly to punish sinners, and to be mercifull to them that truly repent: save and deliver us (we humbly beseech thee) from the hands of our enemies, abate their pride, aswage their malice, and confound their devices, that we being armed with thy defence, may be preserved evermore from all perils, to glorifie thee which art the onely giver of all victory, thorow the merits of thy onely Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *In the time of any common plague, or sicknesse.*

O Almighty God, which in thy wrath in the time of King David, didst slay with the plague of pestilence threescore and ten thousand, and yet remembering thy mercy didst save the rest: have pitie upon us miserable sinners, that now are visited with great sicknesse and mortality, that like as thou didst then command thine Angel to cease from punishing: so it may now please thee to withdraw from us this plague and grievous sicknesse, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God, whose nature and property is ever to have mercy and to forgive, receive our humble petitions: and though we be tyed and bound with the chaine of our sins, yet let the pitifulnesse of thy great mercy loose us, for the honour of Jesus Christs sake, our Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

¶ *A thanksgiving for raine.*

O God our heavenly Father, who by thy gracious providence doest cause the former and the later raine to de-

scend upon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the use of man: we give thee humble thanks, that it hath pleased thee in our greatest necessity, to send us at the last a joyfull raine upon thine inheritance, and to refresh it when it was dry, to the great comfort of us thy unworthy servants, and to the glory of thy holy Name, through thy mercies in Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *A thanksgiving for faire weather.*

O Lord God, who hast justly humbled us by thy late plague of immoderate raine and waters, and in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our soules by this seasonable and blessed change of weather, we praise and glorifie thy holy Name for this thy mercie, and will alwaies declare thy loving kindnesse from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *A thanksgiving for plenty.*

O Most mercifull Father, which of thy gracious goodnesse hast heard the devout prayers of thy Church, and turned our dearth and scarcitie into cheapnesse and plentie: we give thee humble thanks for this thy speciall bounty, beseeching thee to continue this thy loving kindnesse unto us, that our land may yeeld us her fruits of increase, to thy glory and our comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *A thanksgiving for peace and victory.*

O Almighty God, which art a strong tower of defence unto thy servants against the face of their enemies: we yeeld thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliverance from those great and apparent dangers, wherewith we were compassed: we acknowledge it thy goodnesse, that we were not delivered over as a prey unto them, beseeching thee still to continue such thy mercies towards us, that all the world may know that thou art our Saviour and mighty deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *A thanksgiving for deliverance from the plague.*

O Lord God, which hast wounded us for our sins, and consumed us for our transgressions by thy late heave and dreadful visitation, and now in the midst of judgement remembering mercy, hast redeemed our soules from the jaws of death: we offer unto thy fatherly goodnesse our selves, our soules and bodies, which thou hast delivered, to be a living sacrifice unto thee, alwaies praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of the Congregation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *Or this.*

WE humbly acknowledge before thee (O most mercifull Father) that all the punishments which are threatened in thy Law might justly have fallen upon us, by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardnesse of

The Collects.

of heart: yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercy, upon our weak and unworthy humiliation, to assuage the noisome pestilence, wherewith we lately have bene sore afflicted, and to restore the voice of joy and health into our dwellings: We offer unto thy

divine Majestie the sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name for such thy preservation, and providence over us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The end of the Letany.



THE COLLECTS, WITH THE

Order how to finde the beginning and end of the Epistles and Gospels in the New Testament by the Chapter and Verse, as it is appointed in the Book of Common Prayer.

The first Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.



Lmighty G o d, give us grace that we may cast away the workes of darknesse, and put upon us the armour of light, now in the time of this mortall life, (in the which thy Son Jesus Christ came to visit us in great humilitie) that in the last day, when he shall come againe in his glorious Majesty, to judge both the quicke and the dead, we may rise to the life immortall: through him, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, now and ever. Amen.

The Epistle.

Owe nothing to any man Rom. 13.
verse 8. unto the end.

The Gospel.

And when they drew neere Matth. 21.
verse 1. unto verse 14.

¶ *The second Sunday in Advent.*

The Collect.

Blessed Lord, which hast caused all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning, grant us that we may in such wise hear them, read, marke, learn, and inwardly digest them, that by patience and comfort of thy holy Word, we may embrace and ever hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life, which thou hast given us in our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

For whatsoever things Rom. 15.
verse 4. unto verse 14.

The Gospel.

Then there shall be signes in the Luke 21.
verse 25. unto verse 34.

¶ *The third Sunday in Advent.*

The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee give care to our prayers, and by thy gracious visitation

lighten the darknesse of our hearts, by our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

Let a man so esteeme of us 1 Cor. 4.
verse 1. unto verse 6.

The Gospel.

And when John heard in the Matth. 11.
verse 2. unto verse 11.

¶ *The fourth Sunday in Advent.*

The Collect.

Lord raise up, we pray thee, thy power, and come among us, and with great might succour us, that whereas through our finnes and wickednesse we be sore let and hindred, thy bountifull grace and mercy (through the satisfaction of thy Son our Lord) may speedily deliver us, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be honour and glory world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.

Rejoyce in the Lord alway Phil. 4.
verse 4. unto verse 8.

The Gospel.

This is the record of John John 1.
verse 19. unto verse 29.

On Christmasse day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast given us thy onely begotten Sonne to take our nature upon him, and this day to be borne of a pure Virgin: grant that we, being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth, &c.

The Epistle.

At sundry times, and in divers Heb. 1.
verse 1. unto verse 13.

The Gospel.

In the beginning was the John 1.
verse 1. unto verse 15.

¶ *Saint Stevens day.*

The Collect.

Grant us, O Lord, to learne to love our enemies, by the example of thy Martyr Saint

The Collects.

Saint Steven, who prayed for his persecutors, to thee which livest and reignest, &c.

¶ *Then shall follow the Collect of the Nativity, which shall be said continually untill New-yeeres day.*

The Epistle.

But he being full of the holy Ghost Acts 7.
verse 55. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Wherefore behold, I send Matth. 23.
verse 34. unto the end.

¶ *S. Iohn Euangelists day.*

The Collect.

Mercifull Lord, we beseech thee to cast thy bright beames of light upon thy Church, that it being lightned by the doctrine of thy blessed Apostle and Euangelist Iohn, may attaine to thy everlasting gifts, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

That which was from the 1 Iohn 1.
verse 1. unto the end.

The Gospel.

He said unto him, Follow me Iohn 21.
verse 19. unto the end.

¶ *Innocents day.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, whose praise this day the young Innocents thy witnesses have confessed and shewed forth, not in speaking, but in dying: mortifie and kill all vices in us, that in our conversation our life may expresse thy faith, which with our tongues we doe confesse, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Then I looked, and loe, a Lambe Revel. 14.
verse 1. unto the end.

The Gospel.

The Angel of the Lord appeared Matth. 2.
verse 13. unto verse 19.

¶ *Sunday after Christmasse day.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast given us thine onely begotten Sonne to take our nature upon him, and this day to be borne of a pure Virgin, grant, that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Iesus Christ, who liveth, &c.

The Epistle.

Then I say, that the heire Galat. 4.
verse 1. unto verse 8.

The Gospel.

The booke of the generation Matth. 1.
verse 1. unto the end.

¶ *The Circumcision of Christ.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, which made thy blessed Son to be circumcised and obedient to the Law for man, grant us the true circumcision of the Spirit, that our hearts and all our members being mortified from all worldly

and carnall lusts, may in all things obey thy blessed will, through the same thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Blessed is the man to whom Rom. 4.
verse 8. unto verse 15.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe when the Luke 2.
verse 15. unto verse 22.

¶ *If there be a Sunday betweene the Epiphany and the Circumcision, then shall be used the same Collect, Epistle, and Gospel as the Communion, which was used upon the day of Circumcision.*

¶ *The Epiphany.*

The Collect.

O God, which by the leading of a Starre didst manifest thy onely begotten Sonne to the Gentiles, mercifully grant, that wee which know thee now by faith, may after this life have the fruition of thy glorious Godhead, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

For this cause I Paul Eph. 3.
verse 1. unto verse 13.

The Gospel.

When Iesus then was borne Matth. 2.
verse 1. unto verse 13.

¶ *The first Sunday after the Epiphany.*

The Collect.

Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to receive the prayers of thy people which call upon thee, and grant that they may both perceive and know what things they ought to doe, and also have grace and power faithfully to fulfill the same, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I beseech you therefore brethren Rom. 12.
verse 1. unto verse 6.

The Gospel.

And when he was twelve yeeres Luke 2.
verse 42. unto the end.

¶ *The second Sunday after the Epiphany.*

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, which doest governe all things in heaven and in earth, mercifully heare the supplications of thy people, and grant us thy peace all the dayes of our life.

The Epistle.

Seeing then that we have gifts Rom. 12.
verse 6. end in verse 16. at, Be not wise, &c.

The Gospel.

And the third day there was a John 2.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ *The third Sunday after the Epiphany.*

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, mercifully looke upon our infirmities, and in all our dangers and necessities, stretch forth thy right hand to helpe and defend us, through Christ our Lord.

The

The Collects.

The Epistle.
Be not wise in your selves Rom. 12.
verse 16. unto the end.

The Gospel.
Now when he was come downe Matth. 8.
verse 1. unto verse 14.

¶ *The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

The Collect.
GOD which knowest us to bee set in the midst of so many and great dangers, that for mans frailnesse we cannot alway stand uprightly: grant to us the health of body and soule, that all those things which we suffer for sin, by thy help we may well passe and overcome, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Let every soule be subject Rom. 13.
verse 1. unto verse 8.

The Gospel.
And when he was entred into Matth. 8.
verse 23. unto the end.

¶ *The first Sunday after the Epiphany.*

The Collect.
LORD, we beseech thee, to keep thy Church and household continually in thy true religion, that they which doe leane onely upon hope of thy heavenly grace, may evermore be defended by thy mighty power, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Now therefore as the elect Col. 3.
verse 12. unto verse 18.

The Gospel.
The Kingdome of heaven is Matth. 13.
verse 24. unto verse 31.

¶ *The sixth Sunday (if there be so many) shall have the same Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, that was upon the first Sunday.*

¶ *Septuagesima Sunday.*

The Collect.
O LORD, we beseech thee, favourably to heare the prayers of thy people, that we which are justly punished for our offences, may bee mercifully delivered by thy goodness, for the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.
Know ye not that they which 1 Cor. 9.
verse 24. unto the end.

The Gospel.
The kingdome of heaven is Matth. 20.
verse 1. unto verse 27.

¶ *Sextagesima Sunday.*

The Collect.
O LORD God, which feest that we put not our trust in any thing that we doe, mercifully grant that by thy power we may bee defended against all adversity, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
For ye suffer fooles gladly 2 Cor. 11.
verse 18. unto verse 32.

The Gospel.
Now when much people were Luke 8.
verse 4. unto verse 16.

¶ *Quinquagesima Sunday.*

The Collect.
O LORD, which doest teach us, that all our doings without charity are nothing worth, send thy holy Ghost, and poure into our hearts that most excellent gift of charity, the very bond of peace and all vertues, without the which whosoever liveth, is counted dead before thee: grant this for thy onely Son Jesus Christs sake.

The Epistle.
Though I speake with the 1 Cor. 13.
verse 1. unto the end.

The Gospel.
Then Jesus tooke unto him. Luke 18.
verse 31. unto the end.

¶ *The first day of Lent.*

The Collect.
ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, which hatest nothing that thou hast made, and doest forgive the finnes of all them that bee penitent: create and make in us new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our sins, and acknowledging our wretchednesse, may obtaine of thee the God of all mercy, perfect remission and forgiveness, through Jesus Christ.

The Epistle.
Turne unto me with all Joel 2.
verse 12. unto verse 18.

The Gospel.
Moreover when ye fast, looke Matth. 6.
verse 16. unto verse 22.

¶ *The first Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.
O LORD, which for our sakes did fast forty daies, and forty nights: give us grace to use such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to the Spirit, we may ever obey thy godly motions in righteousness and true holinesse, to thy honour and glory, which livest and reignest, &c.

The Epistle.
So we therefore as workers 2 Cor. 6.
verse 1. unto verse 11.

The Gospel.
Then was Jesus led of the Matth. 4.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ *The second Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.
ALMIGHTY God, which doest see that we have no power of our selves to helpe our selves, keepe thou us both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our soules, that wee may be defended from all adversities which happen to the body, & from all evil thoughts which may assault and hurt the soule, through Jesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.
And furthermore we beseech 1 Thess. 4.
verse

The Collects:

verse 1. unto verse 9.

The Gospel.

And Jesus went thence Matt. 15.
verse 21. unto verse 29.

¶ *The third Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.

WE beseech thee Almighty God, looke upon the hearty desires of thy humble servants, and stretch forth the right hand of thy Majesty, to be our defence against all our enemies, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Be ye therefore followers of Ephes. 5.
verse 1. unto verse 15.

The Gospel.

Then he cast out a devil Luke 11.
verse 14. unto verse 29.

¶ *The fourth Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.

GRant we beseech thee, Almighty God, that wee which for our evill deeds are worthily punished, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully be relieved, through our Lord Jesus Christ.

The Epistle.

Tell me, ye that will be under Gal. 4.
verse 21. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Jesus went his way over the John 6.
verse 1. unto verse 15.

¶ *The fifth Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.

WE beseech thee, Almighty God, mercifully to looke upon thy people, that by thy great goodnesse they may be governed and preserved evermore both in body and soule, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

But Christ being come an high Heb. 9.
verse 11. unto verse 16.

The Gospel.

Which of you can rebuke me of John 8.
verse 46. unto the end.

¶ *The Sunday next before Easter.*

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, which of thy tender love towards man, hast sent our Saviour Jesus Christ to take upon him our flesh, and to suffer death upon the Crosse, that all mankind should follow the example of his great humility: mercifully grant, that we both follow the example of his patience, and bee made partakers of his resurrection, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Let the same minde be in you Phil. 2.
verse 5. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe when Matt. 26.
verse 1. unto Chap. 27. verse 57.

¶ *Munday next before Easter.*

The Epistle.

Who is he that commeth Esay 63.
verse 1. unto the end.

The Gospel.

And two dayes after followed Mark 14.
verse 1. unto the end.

¶ *Tuesday before Easter.*

The Epistle.

The Lord hath opened Esay 50.
verse 5. unto the end.

The Gospel.

And anon in the dawning Marke 15.
verse 1. unto the end.

¶ *Wednesday before Easter.*

The Epistle.

For where a Testament is Heb. 9.
verse 16. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Now the feast of unleavened bread Luke 22.
verse 1. unto the end.

¶ *Thursday next before Easter.*

The Epistle.

Now in this that I declare 1 Cor. 11.
verse 17. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Then the whole multitude Luke 23.
verse 1. unto the end.

¶ *On good Friday.*

The Collects.

Almighty God, we beseech thee graciously to behold thy family, for the which our Lord Jesus Christ was contented to bee betrayed, and given up into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the Crosse, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

Almighty and everlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the Church is governed and sanctified, receive our supplications and prayers which wee offer before thee, for all estates of men in thy holy Congregation, that every member of the same in his vocation and ministry, may truly and godly serve thee, through our Lord Jesus Christ, &c.

Mercifull God, who hast made all men; and hatest nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that he should bee converted and live, have mercy upon all Jewes, Turkes, Infidels, and Heretikes, and take from them all ignorance, hardnesse of heart, & contempt of thy word, and so fetch them home (blessed Lord) to thy flocke, that they may bee saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and bee made one fold under one Shepheard, Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

For the Law having the Heb. 10.
verse 1. unto verse 26.

The Gospel.

When Jesus had spoken these John 18.
verse 1. unto the end of Chap. 19.

¶ *Easter*

The Collects.

The Epistle.

For it is better (if the will of) *1 Pet. 3.*
verse 17. unto the end.

The Gospel.

And when the Even was come *Matth. 27.*
verse 57. unto the end.

Easter day.

¶ *At morning prayer, in stead of the Psalms.* O
come let us, &c. *these Anthems shall be sung*
or said.

Chrisť rising againe from the dead, now
dieth not, death from henceforth hath no
power upon him, for in that he died, he died
but once to put away sinne, but in that he li-
veth, he liveth unto God. And so likewise
count your selves dead unto sinne, but living
unto God, in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Chrisť is risen againe, the first fruits of them
that sleepe, for seeing that by man
came death, by man also cometh the re-
surrection of the dead: for as by Adam all
mendoe die, so by Christ all men shall be re-
stored to life.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which through thy on-
ly begotten Son Jesus Christ hast over-
come death, and opened unto us the gate of
everlasting life, we humbly beseech thee, that
as by thy speciall grace preventing us, thou
doest put in our mindes good desires, so by
thy continuall helpe, we may bring the same
to good effect, thorow Jesus Christ our Lord,
who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

If ye then be risen with Christ *Coloss. 3.*
verse 1. unto verse 8.

The Gospel.

Now the first day of the *John 20.*
verse 1. unto verse 11.

¶ *Munday in Easter weeke.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, &c. *As upon Easter day.*

The Epistle.

Then Peter opened his mouth *Acts 13.*
verse 34. unto verse 44.

The Gospel.

And behold two of them went *Luke 24.*
verse 13. unto verse 36.

¶ *Tuesday in Easter weeke.*

The Collect.

Almighty Father, which hast given thine
only Sonne to die for our finnes, and to
rise againe for our justification: grant us so
to put away the leaven of malice and wicked-
nesse, that we may alway serve thee in pure-
nesse of living and truth, through Jesus Christ
our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Ye men and brethren, children of *Acts 13.*
verse 26. unto verse 42.

The Gospel.

Jesus himsef stood in the *Luke 24.*
verse 36. unto verse 49.

¶ *The first Sunday after Easter.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, &c. *As upon Easter day.*

The Epistle.

For all that is borne of God *1 John 5.*
verse 4. unto verse 13.

The Gospel.

The same day then at night *John 20.*
verse 19. unto verse 24.

¶ *The second Sunday after Easter.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast given thy
only Sonne to be unto us both a sacri-
fice for sinne, and also an ensample of good
life, give us the grace that wee may alwayes
most thankfully receive that his inestimable
benefit, and also daily endeavour our selves to
follow the blessed steps of his most holy life.
Amen.

The Epistle.

For this is thank worthy *1 Pet. 2.*
verse 19. unto the end.

The Gospel.

I am the good shepherd *John 10.*
verse 11. unto verse 17.

¶ *The third Sunday after Easter.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, which shewest to all men
that be in errour, the light of thy truth,
to the intent that they may returne into the
way of righteousness, grant unto all them
that bee admitted into the fellowship of
Christs religion, that they may eschew those
things that be contrary to their profession, and
follow all such things as be agreeable to the
same, through our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

Dearly beloved, I beseech you *1 Pet. 2.*
verse 11. unto verse 18.

The Gospel.

A little while and ye shall not *John 16.*
verse 16. unto verse 23.

¶ *The fourth Sunday after Easter.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, which doest make the
mindes of all faithfull men to be of one
will; grant unto thy people, that they may
love the thing which thou commandest, and
desire that which thou doest promise, that a-
mong the sundry and manifold changes of
the world, our hearts may surely there bee
fixed, whereas true joyes are to bee found,
through Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Every good giving, and every *James 1.*
verse 17. unto verse 22.

The Gospel.

But now I goe my way *John 16.*
verse 5. unto verse 16.

¶ *The*

The Collects.

¶ *The first Sunday after Easter.*
The Collect.

Lord, from whom all good things doe come, grant us thy humble servants, that by thy holy inspiration we may thinke those things that be good, and by thy mercifull guiding may performe the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.
And be ye doers of the word James 1.
verse 22. unto the end.

The Gospel.
Verily, verily I say unto you John 16.
verse 23. unto the end.

¶ *Ascension day.*
The Collect.

Grant we beseech thee Almighty God, that like as we doe beleewe thine onely begotten Sonne our Lord to have ascended into the heavens, so we may also in heart and minde thither ascend, and with him continually dwell. Amen.

The Epistle.
I have made the former Acts 1.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.
Finally, he appeared unto Marke 16.
verse 14. unto the end.

¶ *The Sunday after Ascension day.*
The Collect.

O God, the King of glory, which hast exalted thine onely Son Jesus Christ with great triumph unto thy kingdome in heaven: we beseech thee leave us not comfortlesse, but send to us thine holy Ghost to comfort us, and exalt us unto the same place whither our Saviour Christ is gone before, who liveth, &c.

The Epistle.
Now the end of all things is at 1 Pet. 4.
verse 7. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.
But when the Comforter shall John 15.
verse 26. end Chap. 16. in verse 4. at, And these.

Whitsunday.

The Collect.

God, which as upon this day, hast taught the hearts of thy faithfull people, by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit, grant us by the same spirit to have a right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoyce in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unitie of the same Spirit, one God world without end, Amen.

The Epistle.
And when the day of Pentecost Acts 2.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.
If ye love me, keepe my John 14.
verse 15. unto the end.

verse 15. unto the end.

Munday in Whitsun weeke.

The Collect.

God which as, &c. As upon Whitsunday.

The Epistle.

Then Peter opened his mouth Acts 10.
verse 34. unto the end.

The Gospel.

For God so loved the world John 3.
verse 16. unto verse 22.

Tuesday in Whitsun weeke.

The Collect.

God which as, &c. As upon Whitsunday.

The Epistle.

Now when the Apostles which Acts 8.
verse 14. unto verse 18.

The Gospel.

Verily, verily I say unto you John 10.
verse 1. unto verse 11.

Trinity Sunday.

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, which hast given unto us thy servants, grace by the confession of a true faith, to acknowledge the glory of the eternall Trinity, and in the power of the divine Majesty to worship the Unity: wee beseech thee, that through the stedfastnesse of this faith, we may evermore be defended from all adversiry, which liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

After this I looked, and behold Rev. 4.
verse 1. unto the end.

The Gospel.

There was now a man of the John 3.
verse 1. unto verse 16.

The first Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

God, the strength of all them that trust in thee, mercifully accept our prayers: and because the weaknesse of our mortall nature can doe no good thing without thee, grant us the helpe of thy grace, that in keeping of thy Commandements, we may please thee both in will and deed, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Beloved, let us love one another 1 John 4.
verse 7. unto the end.

The Gospel.

There was a certaine rich man Luke 16.
verse 19. unto the end.

¶ *The second Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

Lord, make us to have a perpetuall feare and love of thy holy Name, for thou never failest to helpe and governe them, whom thou doest bring up in thy stedfast love: Grant this, &c.

The Epistle.

Marvell not, my brethren, though 1 John 3.
verse 13. unto the end.

C

The

The Collects.

The Gospel.

A certaine man made a great
verse 16. unto verse 25. Luke 14.

¶ The third Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to heare
us, and unto whom thou hast given an
heartie desire to pray, grant that by thy migh-
ty aid we may bee defended, through Jesus
Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And submit your selves every. 1 Pet. 5.
verse 5. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

Then resorted unto him all the Luke 15.
verse 1. unto verse 11.

¶ The fourth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

God the Protector of all that trust in thee,
without whom nothing is strong, no-
thing is holy, increase and multiply upon us
thy mercy, that thou being our ruler and
guide, we may so passe through things tem-
porall, that we finally lose not the things e-
ternall: grant this heavenly Father, for Jesus
Christe sake our Lord.

The Epistle.

For I count that the afflictions Rom. 8.
verse 18. unto verse 24.

The Gospel.

Be ye therefore mercifull, as Luke 6.
verse 36. unto verse 43.

¶ The fifth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Grant Lord, wee beseech thee, that the
course of this world may be so peaceably
ordered by thy governance, that thy Con-
gregation may joyfully serve thee in all
godly quietnesse, through Jesus Christ our
Lord.

The Epistle.

Finally, ye be all of one minde 1 Pet. 3.
verse 8. end in verse 15. at, And be ready

The Gospel.

Then it came to passe as the Luke 5.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ The sixth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

God which hast prepared to them that
love thee, such good things as passe mans
understanding: poure into our hearts such
love toward thee, that we loving thee in all
things, may obtaine thy promises, which ex-
ceed all that wee can desire, through Jesus
Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Know ye not, that all we which Rom. 6.
verse 3. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

For I say unto you, Except your Matt. 5.
verse 20. unto verse 27.

¶ The seventh Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Lord of all power and might, which art
the authour and giver of all good things,
graffe in our hearts the love of thy Name,
increase in us true Religion, nourish us with
all goodnesse, and of thy great mercy keepe
us in the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I speake after the manner of men Rom. 6.
verse 19. unto the end.

The Gospel.

In those dayes when there was Marke 8.
verse 1. unto verse 10.

¶ The eighth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

God whose providence is never deceived,
we humbly beseech thee, that thou wilt
put away from us all hurtfull things, and give
those things which bee profitable for us,
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Therefore brethren, we are debtors Rom. 8.
verse 12. unto verse 18.

The Gospel.

Beware of false prophets Matth. 7.
verse 15. unto verse 22.

¶ The ix. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Grant to us Lord, we beseech thee, the
spirit to thinke and doe alwayes such
things as be rightfull, that we which cannot
be without thee, may by thee be able to live
according to thy will, through Jesus Christ
our Lord.

The Epistle.

Moreover brethren, I would 1 Cor. 10.
verse 1. unto verse 14.

The Gospel.

And he said unto his Luke 16.
verse 1. unto verse 10.

¶ The x. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Let thy mercifull cares, O Lord, be open
to the prayers of thy humble servants: and
that they may obtaine their petitions, make
them to aske such things as shall please thee,
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Now concerning spirituall gifts 1 Cor. 12.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

And when he was come neare Luke 19.
verse 41. end in verse 47. at, And the high
Priests.

¶ The xi. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

God which declarest thy Almighty po-
wer, most chiefly in shewing mercy and
pity, give unto us abundantly thy grace, that
wee running to thy promises, may be made
partakers of thy heavenly treasure, through
Jesus Christ our Lord.

The

The Collects.

The Epistle.
Moreover brethren, I declare 1 Cor. 15.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.
He spake this parable unto Luke 18.
verse 9. unto verse 15.

¶ *The xii. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, which art alwayes more ready to heare, than we to pray, and art wont to give more than either we desire or deserve: poure down upon us the abundance of thy mercy, forgiving us those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giving unto us that that our prayer dare not presume to aske, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
And such trust have we through 2 Cor. 3.
verse 4. unto verse 10.

The Gospel.
And he departed againe Marke 7.
verse 31. unto the end.

¶ *The xiii. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

Almighty and mercifull God, of whose onely gift it commeth, that thy faithfull people doe unto thee true and laudable service: Grant we beseech thee, that we may so run to thy heavenly promises, that we faile not finally to attaine the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Now to Abraham and his seed Galat. 3.
verse 16. unto verse 23.

The Gospel.
Blessed are the eyes which see Luke 10.
verse 25. unto verse 38.

¶ *The xiiii. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, give unto us the increase of faith, hope, and charity, and that we may obtaine that which thou dost promise, make us to love that which thou dost command, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Then I say, Walke in the Spirit Gal. 5.
verse 16. unto verse 25.

The Gospel.
And so it was when he went Luke 17.
verse 11. unto verse 20.

¶ *The xv. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

Keepe, wee beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church, with thy perpetuall mercy, and because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall, keepe us ever by thy helpe, and lead us to all things profitable to our salvation, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
You see how large a letter Gal. 6.
verse 11. unto the end.

The Gospel.
No man can serve two masters Matt. 6.
verse 24. unto the end.

¶ *The xvi. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee, let thy continuall pity cleanse and defend thy Congregation: and because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour, preserve it evermore by thy helpe and goodnesse, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Wherefore I desire that ye Ephes. 3.
verse 13. unto the end.

The Gospel.
And it came to passe the day after Luke 7.
verse 11 unto verse 18.

¶ *The xvii. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

Lord we pray thee, that thy grace may alwayes prevent and follow us, and make us continually to be given to all good workes, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
I therefore being prisoner Ephes. 4.
verse 1. unto verse 7.

The Gospel.
And it came to passe, that when Luke 14.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ *The xviii. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee, grant thy people grace to avoid the infections of the devil, and with pure heart and minde to follow thee the onely God, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
I thanke my God alwayes 1 Cor. 1.
verse 4. unto verse 9.

The Gospel.
But when the Pharises had Matth. 22.
verse 34. unto the end.

¶ *The xix. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

O God, forasmuch as without thee we are not able to please thee, grant that the working of thy mercy may in all things direct and rule our hearts, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
This I say therefore, and testifie Ephes. 4.
verse 17. unto the end.

The Gospel.
Then he entred into a ship Matt. 9.
verse 1. unto verse 9.

¶ *The xx. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

Almighty & mercifull God, of thy bountifull goodnesse, keepe us from all things that may hurt us, that we being ready both in body and soule, may with free hearts accomplish those things that thou wouldst have done, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Collects.

The Epistle.

Take heed therefore, that ye
verse 15. unto verse 22. Ephes. 5.

The Gospel.

The kingdome of heaven is
verse 1. unto verse 15. Matth. 22.

¶ The xxv. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

GRANT we beseech thee, mercifull Lord, to
thy faithfull people pardon and peace,
that they may be cleansed from all their sins,
and serve thee with a quiet minde, through
Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Finally my brethren, be strong
verse 10. unto verse 21. Ephes. 6.

The Gospel.

And there was a certaine ruler
verse 46. unto the end. John 4.

¶ The xxii. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

LORD we beseech thee to keepe thy hous-
hold the Church in continuall godlinesse,
that through thy protection it may bee free
from all aduersities, and devoutly given to
serve thee in good workes, to the glory of thy
Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I thanke my God, having
verse 3. unto verse 12. Phil. 1.

The Gospel.

Then came Peter to him
verse 21. unto the end. Matth. 18.

¶ The xxiii. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

GOD our refuge and strength, which art
the author of all goodnesse, be ready to
heare the devout prayers of thy Church, and
grant that those things which we aske faith-
fully, we may obtaine effectually, through
Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Brethren, be followers of me
verse 17. unto the end. Phil. 3.

The Gospel.

Then went the Pharises and
verse 15. unto verse 23. Matt. 22.

¶ The xxiiii. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

LORD we beseech thee, assoile thy people
from their offences, that through thy
bountifull goodnesse we may be delivered
from the bands of all those sinnes, which by
our frailty wee have committed: Grant this,
&c.

The Epistle.

We give thanks to God
verse 3. unto verse 13. Col. 1.

The Gospel.

While he thus spake
verse 18. unto verse 27. Matth. 9.

¶ The xxv. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

STIR up we beseech thee, O Lord, the wils
of thy faithfull people, that they plente-
ously bringing forth the fruit of good works,
may of thee be plenteously rewarded, through
Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Behold, the dayes come
verse 5. unto verse 9. Jer. 23.

The Gospel.

Then Jesus lift up his eyes
verse 5. unto verse 15. John 6.

¶ If there be any moe Sundayes before Advent
Sunday, to supply the same, shall be taken the
Collect, Epistle and Gospel of some of those
Sundaies that were omitted betwene the Epi-
phanie and Septuagesima.

¶ S. Andrewes day.

The Collect.

ALmighty God, which didst give such
grace unto thy holy Apostle S. Andrew,
that he readily obeyed the calling of thy Son
Jesus Christ, and followed him without de-
lay: grant unto us all, that we being called by
thy holy word, may forthwith give over our
selves obediently to follow thy holy Com-
mandements, through the same Jesus Christ
our Lord.

The Epistle.

For if thou shalt confesse
verse 9. unto the end. Rom. 10.

The Gospel.

And Jesus walking by the
verse 18. unto verse 23. Matth. 4.

¶ S. Thomas the Apostle.

The Collect.

ALmighty and everliving God, which for
the more confirmation of the faith, didst
suffer thy holy Apostle Thomas to be doubt-
full in thy Sonnes resurrection: grant us so
perfectly, and without all doubt to beleeve in
thy Sonne Jesus Christ, that our faith in thy
sight never be reproved. Heare us, O Lord,
through the same Jesus Christ, to whom
with, &c.

The Epistle.

Now therefore are ye no
verse 19. unto the end. Ephes. 2.

The Gospel.

But Thomas one of the
verse 24. unto the end. John 20.

¶ Conversion of Paul.

The Collect.

GOD, which hast taught all the world,
through the preaching of thy blessed
Apostle S. Paul: grant, we beseech thee, that
we which have his wonderfull conversion in
remembrance, may follow and fulfill thy ho-
ly doctrine that hee taught, through Jesus
Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And Saul yet breathing out
Acts 9.

The

The Collects.

verse 1. unto verse 23.

The Gospel.

Then answered Peter, and
verse 27. unto the end.

Matth. 19.

¶ *Purification of S. Mary the Virgin.*

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, we humbly beseech thy Majesty, that as thy only begotten Son was this day presented in the Temple, in the substance of our flesh: so grant that we may be presented unto thee with pure and cleare mindes, by Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

The same Epistle appointed for the Sunday before.

The Gospel.

And when the dayes of her
verse 22. end in verse 27. at, And when the.

Luke 2.

¶ *S. Matthias day.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, which in the place of the traitour Judas, diddest chuse thy faithfull servant Matthias to be of the number of the twelve Apostles, grant that thy Church, being alway preserved from false Apostles, may be ordered and guided by faithfull and true Pastors, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And in those dayes Peter
verse 15. unto the end.

Acts 1.

The Gospel.

At that time Jesus answered
verse 25. unto the end.

Mat. 11.

¶ *Annunciation of the Virgin Mary.*

The Collect.

WEE beseech thee, Lord, powre thy grace into our hearts; that as we have known Christ thy Sons incarnation, by the message of an Angel: so by his crosse and passion, we may be brought unto the glory of his resurrection, through the same Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

And the Lord spake again unto
verse 10. unto verse 16.

Esay 7.

The Gospel.

And in the sixth moneth
verse 26. unto verse 39.

Luke 1.

¶ *S. Markes day.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast instructed thy holy Church, with the heavenly doctrine of thy Evangelist S. Mark: give us grace, that we be not like children, carried away with every blast of vain doctrine, but firmly to be established in the truth of thy holy Gospel, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

But unto every one of us is
verse 7. unto verse 17.

Ephes. 4.

The Gospel.

I am the true Vine, and my
verse 1. unto verse 12.

John 15.

¶ *S. Philip and James day.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, whom truly to know, is everlasting life: grant us perfectly to know thy Son Jesus Christ to be the Way, the Truth, and the Life, as thou hast taught S. Philip and other the Apostles, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

James a servant of God
verse 1. unto verse 13.

James 1.

The Gospel.

And he said to his Disciples
verse 1. unto verse 15.

John 14.

¶ *S. Barnabe Apostle.*

The Collect.

Lord Almighty, which hast endued thy holy Apostle Barnabas, with singular gifts of the holy Ghost: let us not be destitute of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace, to use them alway to thy honour and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Then tidings of those things
verse 21. unto the end.

Acts 11.

The Gospel.

This is my Commandement
verse 12. unto verse 17.

John 15.

¶ *S. John Baptist.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, by whose providence thy servant John Baptist was wonderfully born, and sent to prepare the way of thy Son our Saviour, by preaching of penance: make us so to follow his doctrine and holy life, that we may truly repent according to his preaching, and after his example constantly speak the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently suffer for the truths sake, thorough Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Comfort ye, comfort ye
verse 1. unto verse 12.

Isaiah 40.

The Gospel.

Now Elizabeths time was
verse 57. unto the end.

Luke 1.

¶ *S. Peters day.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, which by thy Son Jesus Christ hast given to thy holy Apostle Saint Peter many excellent gifts, and commanded him earnestly to feed thy flock: make, we beseech thee, all Bishops and Pastors diligently to preach thy holy word, and the people obediently to follow the same, that they may receive the crown of everlasting glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Now about that time, Herod
verse 1. unto verse 12.

Acts 12.

The Collects:

The Gospel.
Now when Jesus came
verse 13. unto verse 20.

¶ *S. James the Apostle.*
The Collect.

GRant, O mercifull God, that as thine ho-
ly Apostle Saint James, leaving his fa-
ther, and all that he had, without delay was
obedient unto the calling of thy Sonne Jesus
Christ, and followed him: so wee forsaking
all worldly and carnall affections, may be e-
vermore ready to follow thy commande-
ments, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
In those dayes also came
verse 27. end Chapter 12. in verse 3. at,
Then were the dayes.

The Gospel.
Then came to him the
verse 20. unto verse 29.

¶ *S. Bartholomew Apostle.*
The Collect.

O Almighty and everlasting God, which
hast given grace to thine Apostle Bartho-
lomew, truly to beleve and to preach thy
word: grant, wee beseech thee, unto thy
Church, both to love that he beleved, and
to preach that he taught, through Christ our
Lord.

The Epistle.
Thus by the hand of the
verse 12. unto verse 17.

The Gospel.
And there arose also a strife
verse 24. unto verse 31.

¶ *S. Matthew the Apostle.*
The Collect.

A Almighty God, which by thy blessed
Sonne didst call Matthew from the re-
ceit of Custome to be an Apostle and Euan-
gelist, grant us grace to forsake all covetous
desires, and inordinate love of riches, and to
follow thy said Son Jesus Christ, who liveth
and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.
Therefore seeing that we
verse 1. unto verse 7.

The Gospel.
And as Jesus passed forth
verse 9. unto verse 14.

¶ *S. Michael and all Angels.*
The Collect.

Everlasting God, which hast ordained and
constituted the services of all Angels and
men in a wonderfull order, mercifully grant
that they which alway doe thee service in
heaven, may by thy appointment, succour and

defend us in earth, through Jesus Christ our
Lord.

The Epistle.
And there was a battell in heaven. Rev. 12.
verse 7. unto verse 13.

The Gospel.
The same time the Disciples
verse 1. unto verse 11.

¶ *S. Luke the Evangelist.*
The Collect.

A Almighty God, which calledst Luke the
Physician, whose praise is in the Gospel,
to be a Physician of the soule, it may please
thee by the wholesome medicines of his do-
ctrine, to heale all the diseases of our soules,
through thy Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
But watch thou in all things
verse 5. unto verse 16.

The Gospel.
After these things, the Lord
verse 1. end in verse 7. at, Goe not from
house.

¶ *Simon and Jude Apostles.*
The Collect.

A Almighty God, which hast builded thy
Congregation upon the foundation of
the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ him-
selfe being the head corner stone: grant us so
to be joynted together in the unity of spirit by
their doctrine, that we may be made an holy
Temple acceptable to thee, through Jesus
Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Jude a servant of Jesus Christ
verse 1. unto verse 9.

The Gospel.
These things command
verse 17. unto the end.

¶ *All Saints.*
The Collect.

A Almighty God, which hast knit together
thy elect in one communion and fellow-
ship in the mysticall body of thy Sonne Jesus
Christ our Lord: grant us grace so to follow
thy holy Saints in all vertuous and godly li-
ving, that we may come to those unspeakable
joyes, which thou hast prepared for them
that unfainedly love thee, through Jesus
Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.
And I saw another Angel
verse 2. unto verse 13.

The Gospel.
And when he saw the multitude
verse 1. unto verse 13.

The end of the Collects.

THE ORDER OF THE ADMINISTRATION of the Lords Supper, or holy Communion.

SO many as intend to be partakers of the holy Communion, shall signifie their names to the Curate over night, or else in the morning afore the beginning of Morning prayer, or immediately after.

And if any of those be an open and notorious evill liver, so that the Congregation by him is offended, or have done any wrong to his neighbours by word or deed: the Curate having knowledge thereof, shall call him, and advertise him in any wise, not to presume to come to the Lords Table, untill he have openly declared himselfe to have truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the Congregation may thereby be satisfied, which afore were offended, and that he have recompensed the parties whom he hath done wrong unto, or at the least, declare himselfe to be in full purpose so to doe, as soon as he conveniently may.

The same order shall the Curate use with those betwixt whom he perceiveth malice and hatred to reigne, not suffering them to be partakers of the Lords Table, untill he know them to be reconciled, and if one of the parties so at variance, be content to forgive from the bottome of his heart, all that the other hath trespassed against him, and to make amends for that he himselfe hath offended, and the other party will not be perswaded to a godly unity, but remaine still in his frowardnesse and malice: the Minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy Communion, and not him that is obstinate.

The Table, at the Communion time having a faire white linnen cloth upon it, shall stand in the body of the Church, or in the Chancell, where Morning prayer and Evening prayer be appointed to be said. And the Priest standing at the North side of the Table, shall say the Lords prayer, with this Collect following.

The Communion.



Ur Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread.

And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespassed against us. And lead us not into temptation: But deliver us from evill. For thine is the Kingdome, the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. Amen.

Almighty God, unto whom all hearts be open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid: cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy holy Spirit, that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnifie thy holy Name, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister rehearse distinctly all the ten Commandements, and the people kneeling, shall after every Commandement, aske God mercy for their transgression of the same after this sort.

Minister.

GOD spake these words, and said, I am the Lord thy God: Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this Law.

Minister.

Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likenesse of any thing that

is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth: thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them. For I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visite the sins of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my Commandements.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his Name in vain.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath day: Six dayes shalt thou labour, and do all that thou hast to do, but the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no maner of work, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: for in sixe dayes the Lord made heaven and earth, the Sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day, wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Honour thy father and mother, that thy dayes

The Communion.

dayes may be long in the land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt do no murther.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not steale.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not beare false witnesse against thy neighbour.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is his.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, and write all these thy Lawes in our hearts, we beseech thee.

¶ Then shall follow the Collect for the day, with one of these two Collects following for the King, the Minister standing up, and saying.

¶ Let us pray.

Almighty God, whose Kingdome is everlasting, and power infinite: have mercy upon the whole Congregation, and so rule the heart of thy chosen servant CHARLES, our King and Governour, that he (knowing whose minister he is) may above all things seek thy honour and glory, and that we his subjects (duly considering whose authority he hath) may faithfully serve, honour, and humbly obey him, in thee and for thee, according to thy blessed word and ordinance, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who with thee and the holy Ghost, liveth and reigneth ever one God world without end. Amen.

Almighty and everlasting GOD, we be taught by thy holy word, that the hearts of Kings are in thy rule and governance, and that thou dost dispose & turn them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom: we humbly beseech thee so to dispose and govern the heart of CHARLES thy servant, our King and Governour, that in all his thoughts, words, and works, he may ever seek thy honour and glory, and study to preserve thy people committed to his charge, in wealth, peace and godlinesse: Grant this, O mercifull Father,

for thy deare Sons sake Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Immediately after the Collects, the Minister shall read the Epistle, beginning thus, The Epistle written in the Chapter of

¶ And the Epistle ended, he shall say the Gospel beginning thus,

The Gospel written in the Chapter of

¶ And the Epistle and Gospel being ended, shall be said the Creed.

I beleve in one God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth, and of all things visible and invisible: and in one Lord Jesus Christ, the only begotten Son of God, begotten of his Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, very God of very God, begotten, not made, being of one substance with the Father, by whom all things were made: who for us men, and for our salvation, came down from heaven, and was incarnate by the holy Ghost of the Virgin Mary, and was made man, and was crucified also for us under Pontius Pilate. He suffered and was buried, and the third day he rose again, according to the Scriptures, and ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of the Father. And he shall come again with glory, to judge both the quick and the dead: whose kingdome shall have no end. And I beleve in the holy Ghost, the Lord and giver of life, who proceedeth from the Father and the Son, who with the Father and the Son together is worshipped and glorified, who spake by the Prophets. And I beleve one Catholike and Apostolike Church. I acknowledge one Baptisme for the remission of sins. And I look for the resurrection of the dead, and the life of the world to come. Amen.

¶ After the Creed, if there be no Sermon, shall follow one of the Homilies already set forth, or hereafter to be set forth by common Authority.

¶ After such Sermon, Homily, or exhortation the Curate shall declare unto the people, whether there be any holy dayes, or fasting dayes the week following, and earnestly exhort them to remember the poore, saying one or more of these sentences following, as he thinketh most convenient by his discretion.

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. * Mar. 5. 16.

* Lay not up for your selves treasures upon the earth, where the rust and moth doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steale: but lay up for your selves treasures in heaven, where neither rust nor moth doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through and steale. * Mar. 6. 19. 20.

* What-

The Communion.

^{* Mat. 7. 12.} * Whatsoever ye would that men should do unto you, even so do unto them, for this is the Law and the Prophets.

^{* Mat. 7. 21.} * Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdome of heaven: but he that doth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

^{* Luke 19. 8.} * Zacheus stood forth, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poore, and if I have done any wrong to any man, I restore foure fold.

^{* 1 Cor. 9. 7.} * Who goeth a warfare at any time of his own cost? Who planteth a Vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? Or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

^{* 1 Cor. 9. 11.} * If we have sown unto you spirituall things, is it a great matter if wee shall reape your worldly things?

^{* 1 Cor. 9. 13.} * Do not ye know that they which minister about holy things, live of the sacrifice? and they which waite of the Altar, are partakers with the Altar: even so hath the Lord also ordained, that they which preach the Gospel, should live of the Gospel.

^{* 2 Cor. 9. 6, 7.} * He that soweth little, shall reape little: and he that soweth plenteously, shall reape plenteously: Let every man do according as he is disposed in his heart, not grudging, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerefull giver.

^{* Gal. 6. 6, 7.} * Let him that is taught in the word, minister unto him that teacheth, in all good things. Be not deceived, God is not mocked: For whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he reape.

^{* Gal. 6. 10.} * While we have time, let us do good unto all men, and specially unto them, which are of the household of faith.

^{* 1 Tim. 6. 6, 7.} * Godlinesse is great riches, if a man be content with that he hath: for we brought nothing into the world, neither shall we cary any thing out.

^{* 1 Tim. 6. 17, 18, 19.} * Charge them which are rich in this world, that they be ready to give, and glad to distribute, laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attain eternall life.

^{* Heb. 6. 10.} * God is not unrighteous, that he will forget your works, and labour that proceedeth of love: which love ye have shewed for his Names sake, which have ministred unto the Saints, and yet do minister.

^{* Heb. 13. 16.} * To do good, and to distribute forget not, for with such sacrifices God is pleased.

^{* 1 John. 3. 17.} * Who so hath this worlds good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?

^{* Tob. 4. 7.} * Give almes of thy goods, and turn never thy face from any poore man: and then the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee.

^{* Tob. 4. 8, 9.} * Be mercifull after thy power. If thou hast much, give plenteously. If thou hast lit-

tle, do thy diligence gladly, to give of that little: for so gatherest thou thy self a good reward in the day of necessity.

^{* Pro. 19. 17.} * He that hath pittie upon the poore, lendeth unto the Lord: and look what he layeth out, it shall be paid him again.

^{* Psal. 41. 1.} * Blessed be the man that provideth for the sick and needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

¶ Then shal the Churchwardens, or some other by them appointed, gather the devotion of the people, and put the same into the poore mans boxe, and upon the offering dayes appointed, every man and woman shall pay to the Curate the due and accustomed offerings. After which done, the Priest shall say.

¶ Let us pray for the whole state of Christs Church militant here on earth.

Almighty and everliving God, which by thy holy Apostle hast taught us to make prayers and supplications, and to give thanks for all men: We humbly beseech thee most mercifully (to accept our almes, and) to receive these our prayers which we offer unto thy divine Majesty, beseeching thee to inspire continually the universall Church with the Spirit of truth, unity and concord: and grant that all they that do confesse thy holy Name, may agree in the truth of thy holy Word, and live in unity and godly love. We beseech thee also to save and defend all Christian Kings, Princes, and governours, and specially thy servant CHARLES, our King, that under him we may be godly and quietly governed: and grant unto his whole Councell, and to all that be put in authority under him, that they may truly and indifferently minister justice, to the punishment of wickednesse and vice, and to the maintenance of Gods true religion and vertue. Give grace (O heavenly Father) to all Bishops, Pastors, and Curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine, set forth thy true and lively word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy Sacraments: and to all thy people give thy heavenly grace, and specially to this Congregation here present, that with meek heart and due reverence, they may heare and receive thy holy Word, truly serving thee in holinesse and righteousness all the dayes of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodnesse, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them which in this transitory life be in trouble, sorrow, neede, sicknesse, or any other adversitie: grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christs sake our only Mediator and Advocate. Amen.

If there be no almes given to the poore, then shall the words (of accepting our almes) be left out unsaid.

¶ Then shall follow this exhortation, at certaine times, when the Curate shall see the people negligent to come to the holy Communion.

WEE be come together at this time (dearly beloved brethren) to feed at the

The Communion.

the Lords Supper, unto the which in Gods behalfe I bid you all that be here present, and beseech you for the Lord Iesus Christs sake, that yee will not refuse to come thereto, being so lovingly called and bidden of God himselfe. Ye know how grievous and unkinde a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kind of provision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit down, and yet they which be called (without any cause) most unthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be moved? Who would not think a great injury and wrong done unto him? Wherefore most dearly beloved in Christ, take ye good heed, lest ye withdrawing your selves from this holy Supper, provoke Gods indignation against you. It is an easie matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise letted with worldly businesse: but such excuses be not so easily accepted and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come. Wherefore then doe yee not repent and amend? When God calleth you, be you not ashamed to say, you will not come? When you should returne to God will you excuse your selfe, and say that you be not ready? Consider earnestly with your selves, how little such fained excuses shall availe before God. They that refused the feast in the Gospel, because they had bought a Farme, or would try their yokes of Oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted unworthy of the heavenly Feast. I for my part am here present, and according to mine office, I bid you in the Name of God, I call you in Christs behalfe, I exhort you as you love your own salvation, that yee will be partakers of this holy Communion. And as the Sonne of God did vouchsafe to yeeld up his soule by death upon the Crosse for your health: even so it is your duty to receive the Communion together in remembrance of his death, as he himselfe commanded. Now if yee will in no wise thus doe, consider with your selves how great injury you doe unto God, and how sore punishment hangeth over your heads for the same. And whereas you offend God so sore in refusing this holy banquet, I admonish, exhort, and beseech you, that unto this unkindnesse ye will not adde any more: which thing ye shall doe, if ye stand by as gazers and lookers on them that do communicate, and be not partakers of the same your selves. For what thing can this be accounted else, then a further contempt and unkindnesse unto God? Truly it is a great unthankfulnessse to say nay, when ye be called: but the fault is much greater, when men stand by, and yet will neither eat nor drinke this holy Communion with other. I pray you, what

can this be else, but even to have the mysteries of Christ in derision? It is said unto all, Take ye, and eat, take & drinke yee all of this, doe this in remembrance of me. With what face then, or with what countenance shall ye hear these words? What will this be else, but a neglecting, a despising, and mocking of the Testament of Christ? Wherefore, rather then ye should so doe, depart you hence, and give place to them that be godly disposed. But when you depart, I beseech you ponder with your selves from whom yee depart: ye depart from the Lords Table, ye depart from your brethren, and from the banquet of most heavenly food. These things, if ye earnestly consider, ye shall by Gods grace returne to a better minde. For the obtaining whereof, we shall make our humble petitions, while we shall receive the holy Communion.

¶ And sometime shall this be said also at the discretion of the Curate.

Dearly beloved, forasmuch as our duty is to render to Almighty God our heavenly Father most hearty thanks, for that he hath given his Sonne our Saviour Iesus Christ, not onely to die for us, but also to be our spirituall food and sustenance, as it is declared unto us, as well by Gods word, as by the holy Sacrament of his blessed Body and Bloud, the which being so comfortable a thing to them which receive it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receive it unworthily: my duty is to exhort you to consider the dignity of the holy mystery, and the great perill of the unworthy receiving thereof, and to search and examine your own consciences, as you should come holy and cleane, to a most godly and heavenly feast, so that in no wise ye come, but in the mariage garment required of God in holy Scripture, and so come and be received, as worthy partakers of such an heavenly Table. The way and meanes thereto, is: First, to examine your lives and conversation by the rule of Gods Commandments, and whereinfoever you shall perceive your selves to have offended, either by will, word, or deed, there bewaile your own sinfull lives, and confesse your selves to Almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if ye shall perceive your offences to be such, as be not onely against God, but also against your neighbours: then yee shall reconcile your selves unto them, ready to make restitution and satisfaction, according to the uttermost of your powers, for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other, and likewise being ready to forgive other that have offended you, as you would have forgivenessse of your offences at Gods hand: For otherwise the receiving of the holy Communion,

The Communion.

munion; doth nothing else but increase your damnation. And because it is requisite that no man should come to the holy Communion, but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience: therefore if there be any of you, which by the meanes aforesaid, cannot quiet his owne conscience, but requireth further comfort or counsell, then let him come to me, or some other discreet and learned Minister of Gods word, and open his griefe; that he may receive such ghostly counsell, advice, and comfort, as his conscience may be relieved, and that by the ministry of Gods word, he may receive comfort, and the benefit of absolution, to the quieting of his conscience, and avoiding of all scruple and doubtfullnesse.

¶ *Then shall the Minister say this exhortation.*

DEarly beloved in the Lord, ye that mind to come to the holy Communion of the Body and Bloud of our Saviour Christ, must consider what Saint Paul writeth to the Corinthians, how he exhorteth all people diligently to try and examine themselves, before they presume to eat of that Bread, and drink of that Cup. For as the benefit is great, if with a true penitent heart, and lively faith, we receive that holy Sacrament: (For then we spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, and drinke his bloud, then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in us, we be one with Christ, and Christ with us:) So is the danger great, if we receive the same unworthily: For then we be guilty of the Body and Bloud of Christ our Saviour, we eat and drinke our owne damnation, not considering the Lords Body: We kindle Gods wrath against us; we provoke him to plague us with divers diseases, and sundry kinds of death. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his Word, an adulterer, or be in malice, or envie, or in any other grievous crime, bewaile your finnes, and come not to this holy Table, lest after the taking of that holy Sacrament, the devill enter into you, as he entred into Judas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soule; Judge therefore your selves (brethren) that ye be not judged of the Lord. Repent you truly for your finnes past: have a lively and stedfast faith in Christ our Saviour. Amend your lives, and be in perfect charity with all men, so shall ye be meet partakers of those holy mysteries. And above all things, yee must give most humble and hearty thanks to God the Father, the Sonne, and the Holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world, by the death and passion of our Saviour Christ, both God and man, who did humble himselfe even unto the death upon the Crosse for us miserable sinners, which lay in dark-

nesse, and shadow of death, that he might make us the children of God, and exale us to everlasting life. And to the end that we should alway remember the exceeding great love of our Master and onely Saviour Jesus Christ, thus dying for us, and the innumerable benefits, which by his precious blood-shedding he hath obtained to us: he hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his love, and continuall remembrance of his death, to our great and endlesse comfort. To him therefore, with the Father, and the Holy Ghost, let us give (as we are most bounden) continuall thanks, submitting our selves wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serve him in true holinesse and righteousness all the dayes of our life. Amen.

¶ *Then shall the Minister say unto them that come to receive the holy Communion.*

YOU that doe truly and earnestly repent you of your finnes, and be in love and charity with your neighbours; and intend to lead a new life, following the Commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy wayes: draw neare and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort, make your humble confession to Almighty God, before this Congregation here gathered together in his holy Name, meekly kneeling upon your knees.

¶ *Then shall this generall confession be made, in the name of all those that are minded to receive the holy Communion, either by one of them, or else by one of the Ministers, or else by the Priest himselfe, all kneeling humbly upon their knees.*

Almighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, maker of all things, Judge of all men, we knowledge and bewaile our manifold finnes and wickednesse, which we from time to time most grievously have committed, by thought, word, and deed, against thy divine Majesty, provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us. Wee doe earnestly repent, and be heartily sorry for these our misdoings, the remembrance of them is grievous unto us; the burden of them is intollerable. Have mercy upon us, have mercy upon us, most mercifull Father, for thy Sonne our Lord Jesus Christs sake, forgive us all that is past, and grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee in newnesse of life, to the honour and glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *Then shall the Minister or the Bishop (being present) stand up, and turning himselfe to the people, say thus.*

Almighty God our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of finnes to all them which with hearty

The Communion.

heartly repentance and true faith turne unto him, have mercy upon you, pardon and deliver you from all your finnes, confirme and strengthen you in all goodnesse, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister say.

Heare what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith to all that truly turne to him.

* Matth.
11.28.
* Joh. 3.
16.

* Come unto me all ye that travell, and be heavie laden, and I will refresh you. * So God loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Sonne, to the end that all that beleeve in him should not perish, but have life everlasting.

Heare also what Saint Paul saith.

* 1 Tim.
1.15.

* This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be received, that Jesus Christ came into the world to save sinners.

Heare also what Saint John saith.

* 1 Joh.
2.2.

* If any man sinne, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our finnes.

¶ After which the Minister shall proceed, saying,

Lift up your hearts.

Answer.

We lift them up unto the Lord.

Minister.

Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.

Answer.

It is meet and right so to doe.

Minister.

It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks unto thee, O Lord, holy Father, Almighty everlasting God.

¶ Here shall follow the proper Preface according to the time, if there be any specially appointed: or else immediately shall follow;
Therefore with Angels and Arch-angels, &c.

Proper Prefaces.

¶ Upon Christmas day, and seven dayes after.

BEcause thou didst give Jesus Christ thine only Sonne to be borne as this day for us, who by the operation of the holy Ghost was made very man, of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother, and that without spot of sinne, to make us cleane from all sin. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Upon Easter day, and seven dayes after.

But chiefly are we bound to praise thee, for the glorious resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very Paschall Lambe which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sinne of the world, who by his death hath destroyed death,

and by his rising to life againe, hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Upon Ascension day, and seven dayes after.

THrough thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord, who after his most glorious resurrection manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven, to prepare a place for us, that where he is, thither might we also ascend, and reigne with him in glory. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Upon Whitsunday, and six dayes after.

THrough Jesus Christ our Lord, according to whose most true promise, the holy Ghost came downe this day from heaven, with a sudden great sound, as it had beene a mighty winde, in the likenesse of fiery tongues, lighting upon the Apostles, to teach them, and to lead them to all truth, giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldnesse with fervent zeale, constantly to preach the Gospel unto all nations, whereby we are brought out of darknesse and error, into the cleare light, and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Jesus Christ. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Upon the feast of Trinity onely.

IT is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks unto thee, O Lord, Almighty, and everlasting God, which art one God, one Lord, not one onely person, but three persons in one substance: For that which we beleeve of the glory of the Father, the same we beleeve of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore with Angels, &c.

After which prefaces shall follow immediately.

Therefore with Angels, and Arch-angels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnifie thy glorious Name, evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy Lord God of hosts, Heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lord most High.

¶ Then shall the Minister, kneeling downe at Gods Board, say in the name of all them that shall receive the Communion, this prayer following.

WE doe not presume to come to this thy Table (O mercifull Lord) trusting in our owne righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We be not worthy so much as to gather up the crums under thy Table. But thou art the same Lord, whose property is alwayes to have mercy: grant us therefore, gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy deare Sonne Jesus Christ, and to drinke his blood, that our sinfull bodies may be made cleane by his body, and our soules washed through his most precious blood, and that

The Communion.

that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. Amen.

¶ *Then the Minister standing up, shall say as followeth.*

Almighty God our heavenly Father, which of thy tender mercy diddest give thy only Son Jesus Christ, to suffer death upon the crosse for our redemption, who made there (by his one oblation of himselfe once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction for the sins of the whole world, and did institute, and in his holy Gospel command us to continue a perpetuall memory of that his precious death, untill his coming againe: Heare us, O mercifull Father, we beseech thee, and grant that we receiving these thy creatures of Bread and Wine, according to thy Sonne our Saviour Jesus Christs holy Institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed Body and Bloud: who in the same night that he was betrayed, tooke bread, and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and gave it to his Disciples, saying, Take, eat, THIS IS MY BODY, which is given for you, doe this in remembrance of me. Likewise after Supper he tooke the Cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of this, for THIS IS MY BLOOD OF THE NEW TESTAMENT, which is shed for you and for many for the remission of finnes, doe this as oft as ye shall drinke it, in remembrance of me.

¶ *Then shall the Minister first receive the Communion, in both kindes himselfe, and next deliver it to the other Ministers (if any be there present) that they may helpe the chiefe Minister, and after to the people in their hands, kneeling. And when he delivereth the Bread, he shall say;*

The Body of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was given for thee, preserve thy Body and soule into everlasting life: and take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thine heart by faith with thanksgiving.

¶ *And the Minister that delivereth the Cup, shall say;*

The Bloud of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy Body and soule into everlasting life: and drinke this in remembrance that Christs bloud was shed for thee, and be thankfull.

¶ *Then shall the Minister say the Lords prayer, the people repeating after him every petition. After shall be said as followeth.*

O Lord and heavenly Father, we thy humble servants entirely desire thy fatherly goodnesse, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Sonne Jesus Christ, and

through faith in his Bloud, we, (and all thy whole Church,) may obtaine remission of our finnes, and all other benefits of his passion. And here we offer and present unto thee, O Lord, our selves, our soules and bodies to be a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee, humbly beseeching thee, that all we which be partakers of this holy Communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be unworthy, through our manifold finnes, to offer unto thee any sacrifice: yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service, not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Jesus Christ our Lord, by whom, and with whom, in the unity of the holy Ghost, all honour and glory be unto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end, Amen.

Or this.

Almighty and everliving God, we most heartily thanke thee, for that thou dost vouchsafe to feed us, which have duly received those holy mysteries, with the spirituall food of the most precious Body and Bloud of thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, and dost assure us thereby of thy favour & goodnesse toward us, and that we be very members incorporate in thy mysticall body, which is the blessed company of all faithfull people, and be also heirs through hope of thy everlasting kingdome, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy dear Son: we now most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assist us with thy grace, that we may continue in that holy fellowship, and do all such good works as thou hast prepared for us to walk in, through Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee & the holy Ghost, be all honour & glory, world without end. Amen.

Then shall be said or sung.

Glory be to God on high, and in earth peace, good will towards men. We praise thee, we blesse thee, we worship thee, we glorifie thee, we give thanks to thee, for thy great glory, O Lord God, heavenly King, God the Father Almighty, O Lord, the onely begotten Sonne Jesu Christ. O Lord God, Lambe of God, Sonne of the Father, that takest away the finnes of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the finnes of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the finnes of the world, receive our prayer. Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, have mercy upon us: for thou onely art holy, thou onely art the Lord, thou onely, O Christ, with the holy Ghost, art most high in the glory of God the Father. Amen.

¶ *Then the Minister or Bishop, if he be present, shall let them depart with this blessing.*

The peace of God which passeth all understanding, keepe your hearts and mindes

The Communion.

in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remaine with you alwayes. Amen.

¶ *Collects to be said after the Offertory, when there is no Communion, every such day one. And the same may be said also as often as occasion shall serve, after the Collects either of Morning and Evening Prayer, Communion, or Letany, by the discretion of the Minister.*



Almightie Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy servants towards the attainment of everlasting salvation, that among all the changes and chances of this mortall life, they may ever be defended by thy most gracious and ready helpe, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Almighty Lord, and everliving God, vouchsafe, we beseech thee, to direct, sanctifie, and governe both our hearts and bodies in the wayes of thy Lawes, and in the works of thy Commandments, that through thy mighty protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soule, through our Lord and Saviour Iesus Christ. Amen.

Grant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that the words which we have heard this day with our outward eares, may through thy grace be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living, to the honour and praise of thy Name, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

Prevent us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continuall helpe, that in all our works begun, continued and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almightie God, the fountaine of all wisdom, which knowest our necessities before we aske, and our ignorance in asking: we beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities: and those things which for our unworthinesse we dare not, and for our blindnesse we cannot aske, vouchsafe to give us, for the worthinesse of thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almightie God, which hast promised to heare the petitions of them that aske in

thy Sonnes Name, we beseech thee mercifully to incline thine eares to us, that have made now our prayers and supplications unto thee, and grant that those things which we have faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually be obtained, to the reliefe of our necessity, and to the setting forth of thy glory, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *Vpon the holy dayes (if there be no Communion) shall be said all that is appointed at the Communion, untill the end of the Homily, concluding with the generall prayer (for the whole estate of Christs Church militant here in earth) and one, or moe, of these Collects before rehearsed, as occasion shall serve.*

¶ *And there shall be no celebration of the Lords Supper, except there be a good number to communicate with the Minister, according to his discretion.*

¶ *And if there be not above twenty persons in the Parish of discretion to receive the Communion, yet there shall be no Communion, except foure, or three at the least, communicate with the Minister.*

¶ *And in Cathedrall and Collegiate Churches, where be many Ministers and Deacons, they shall all receive the Communion with the Minister every Sunday at the least, except they have a reasonable cause to the contrary.*

¶ *And to take away the superstition which any person hath or might have in the bread and wine, it shall suffice that the bread be such as is usually to be eaten at the table with other meats, but the best and purest wheat bread that conveniently may be gotten. And if any of the bread or wine remaine, the Curate shall have it to his owne use.*

¶ *The bread and wine for the Communion shall be provided by the Curate and the Churchwardens, at the charges of the Parish, and the Parish shall be discharged of such summes of money or other duties, which hitherto they have payed for the same by order of their houses every Sunday.*

¶ *And note, that every Parishioner shall communicate at the least three times in the yeare, of which Easter to be one, and shall also receive the Sacraments, and other rites, according to the order in this booke appointed. And yearly at Easter every parishioner shall reckon with his Parson, Vicar, or Curate, or his or their deputy or deputies, and pay to them or him, all Ecclesiasticall duties, accustomedly due then and at that time to be paid.*

THE

THE MINISTRATION OF BAPTISME to be used in the Church.

IT appeareth by ancient Writers, that the Sacrament of Baptisme in the old time was not commonly ministred, but at two times in the yeare; at Easter and Whitsumide. At which times it was openly ministred in the presence of all the Congregation. Which custome now being growne out of use (although it cannot for many considerations be well restored againe) it is thought good to follow the same, as neare as conveniently may be. Wherefore the people are to be admonished, that it is most convenient, that Baptisme should not be ministred but upon Sundayes and other Holy dayes, when the most number of people may come together, as well for that the Congregation there present may testifie the receiving of them that be newly baptized into the number of Christs Church, as also because in the Baptisme of infants, every man present may be put in remembrance of his own profession made to God in Baptisme. For which cause also it is expedient that Baptisme be ministred in the English tongue. Nevertheless (if necessity so require) children may at all times be baptized at home.

¶ When there are children to be baptized upon the Sunday or Holy day, the Parents shall give knowledge over night, or in the morning before the beginning of morning prayer, to the Curate. And then the God-fathers, God-mothers, and people, with the children, must be ready at the Font, either immediately after the last lesson at Morning Prayer, or else immediately after the last Lesson at Evening Prayer, as the Curate by his discretion shall appoint. And then standing there, the Minister shall aske whether the children be baptized or no. If they answer, No: then shall the Minister say thus.

Early beloved, forasmuch as all men be conceived and borne in sinne, and that our Saviour Christ saith, None can enter into the kingdome of God, except he be regenerate and born anew of water & of the holy Ghost: I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Jesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercy he will grant to these children that thing which by nature they cannot have, that they may be baptized with water and the holy Ghost, and received into Christs holy Church, and be made lively members of the same.

¶ Then shall the Minister say.

Let us pray.

Almighty and everlasting God, which of thy great mercy diddest save Noe and his family in the Arke from perishing by water, and also diddest safely lead the children of Israel thy people through the red sea, figuring thereby thy holy Baptisme, & by the Baptisme of thy welbeloved Sonne Jesus Christ, diddest sanctifie the floud Jordan, and all other waters, to the mysticall washing away of sinne: We beseech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully look upon these children, sanctifie them, and wash them with the holy Ghost, that they being delivered from thy wrath, may be received into the Arke of Christs Church, and

being stedfast in faith, joyfull through hope, and rooted in charity, may so passe the waves of this troublesome world, that finally they may come to the land of everlasting life, there to reigne with thee world without end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty and immortall God, the aid of all that need, the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that beleeve, and the resurrection of the dead: we call upon thee for these infants, that they comming to thy holy Baptisme, may receive remission of their sinnes by spirituall regeneration. Receive them (O Lord) as thou hast promised by thy welbeloved Sonne, saying, Aske, and you shall have; seeke, and you shall finde; knocke, and it shall be opened unto you. So give now unto us that aske; let us that seeke finde; open the gate unto us that knocke, that these infants may enjoy the everlasting benediction of the heavenly washing, and may come to the eternall kingdome, which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister say,

¶ Heare the words of the Gospel written by S. Marke in the tenth Chapter.

AT a certaine time they brought children to Christ that he should touch them. And his Disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdome of God. Verily I say unto you, whosoever doth not receive the kingdome of God as a little childe, he shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them up in his armes, he put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

¶ After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this brieve exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.

Friends, you hear in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded

ded the children to be brought unto him : how he blamed those that would have kept them from him : how he exhorted all men to follow their innocencie. Ye perceive how by his outward gesture and deed, he declared his good will toward them : For he embraced them in his armes, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly beleeeve that he will likewise favourably receive these present infants, that he will embrace them with the armes of his mercy, that he will give unto them the blessing of eternall life, and make them partakers of his everlasting kingdome. Wherefore we being thus perswaded of the goodwil of our heavenly Father toward these infants, declared by his Son Jesus Christ, and nothing doubting but that he favourably alloweth this charitable work of ours, in bringing these children to his holy Baptisme : let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say;

Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee. Increase this knowledge, and confirme this faith in us evermore : give thy holy Spirit to these Infants, that they may be borne again, and be made heires of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now and for ever. Amen.

¶ Then the Minister shall speake unto the God-fathers and Godmothers on this wise.

Velbeloved friends, ye have brought these children here to be baptized, ye have prayed that our Lord Jesus Christ would vouchsafe to receive them, to lay his hands upon them, to blesse them, to release them of their sinnes, to give them the kingdome of heaven, and everlasting life. Ye have heard also that our Lord Jesus Christ hath promised in his Gospel to grant all these things that ye have prayed for: which promise he for his part will most surely keep and performe. Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, these infants must also faithfully for their part promise by you that be their sureties, that they will forsake the devill and all his works, and constantly beleeeve Gods holy word, and obediently keepe his Commandments.

¶ Then shall the Minister demand of the God-fathers and Godmothers these questions following.

Doest thou forsake the devill and all his works, the vaine pompe and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them ?

Answer.

I forsake them all.

Minister.

Doest thou beleeeve in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth : And in Jesus Christ his onely begotten Sonne our Lord : And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgin Mary, that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that he went downe into hell, and also did rise againe the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence shall come againe at the end of the world to judge the quicke and the dead : And dost thou beleeeve in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the remission of sins, the resurrection of the flesh, and everlasting life after death ?

Answer.

All this I stedfastly beleeeve.

Minister.

Wilt thou be baptized in this faith ?

Answer.

That is my desire.

¶ Then shall the Minister say.

O Mercifull God, grant that the old Adam in these children may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in them. Amen.

Grant that all carnall affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the spirit, may live and grow in them. Amen.

Grant that they may have power and strength to have victory, and to triumph against the devill, the world, and the flesh. Amen.

Grant that whosoever is here dedicated to thee by our office and ministry, may also be endued with heavenly vertues, and everlastingly rewarded through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who dost live and governe all things world without end. Amen.

Almighty everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Sonne Jesus Christ, for the forgivenesse of our sins, did shed out of his most precious side both water and bloud, and gave commandment to his Disciples, that they should goe teach all nations, and baptizethem in the Name of the Father, the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost : regard we beseech thee, the supplications of thy Congregation, and grant that all thy servants which shall be baptized in this water, may receive the fulnesse of thy grace, and ever remaine in the number of thy faithfull and elect children, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest shall take the childe in his hands, and aske the name : and naming the childe, shall dip it in the water, so it be discreetly and warily done, saying ;

N. Baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And

Private Baptisme.

¶ *And if the childe be weake, it shall suffice to powre water upon it, saying the foresaid words.*

N. **I** Baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ *Then the Priest shall make a crosse upon the child's forehead, saying;*

WE receive this childe into the Congregation of Christs flocke, and doe signe him with the signe of the crosse, in token that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to confesse the faith of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight under his banner, against sin, the world, and the devill, and to continue Christs faithfull souldier and servant unto his lives end. Amen.

¶ *Then shall the Minister say.*

Seeing now, dearly beloved brethren, that these children be regenerate, and grafted into the body of Christs Congregation, let us give thanks unto God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers unto Almighty God, that they may lead the rest of their life according to this beginning.

¶ *Then shall be said.*

¶ *Our Father which art in heaven, &c.*

¶ *Then shall the Minister say.*

WE yeeld thee hearty thanks, most mercifull Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this infant with thy holy Spirit, to receive him for thine own childe by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy Congregation: And humbly we beseech thee to grant, that he being dead unto sinne, and living unto righteousnesse, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and utterly abolish the whole body of sinne, that as he is made partaker of the death of thy Sonne, so he may be partaker of his resurrection: so that fi-

nally, with the residue of thy holy Congregation, he may be inheritour of thine everlasting Kingdome, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *At the last end, the Minister calling the God-fathers and Godmothers together, shall say this exhortation following.*

Foasmuch as these children have promised by you to forsake the devill and all his works, to beleeve in God, and to serve him: you must remember that it is your parts and duties to see that these infants be taught, so soone as they shall be able to learne, what a solemne vow, promise, and profession they have made by you. And that they may know these things the better, ye shall call upon them to heare Sermons: and chiefly ye shall provide that they may learn the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments in the English tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleeve to his soules health; and that these children may be vertuously brought up, to lead a godly and a Christian life, remembring alwayes that Baptisme doth represent unto us our profession, which is to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto him, that as he died and rose againe for us, so should we which are baptized, die from sinne, and rise againe unto righteousnesse, continually mortifying all our evill and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of living.

¶ *The Minister shall command that the children be brought to the Bishop, to be confirmed of him, so soone as they can say in their vulgar tongue, the Articles of the Faith, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments, and be further instructed in the Catechisme set forth for that purpose, accordingly as it is there expressed.*

OF THEM THAT ARE TO BE Baptized in private houses in time of necessity, by the Minister of the Parish, or any other lawfull Minister that can be procured.

The Pastours and Curates shall often admonish the people, that they deferre not the Baptisme of infants, any longer than the Sunday, or other Holy day next after the childe be borne, unlesse upon a great and reasonable cause declared to the Curate, and by him approved.

And also they shall warne them, that without great cause and necessity, they procure not their children to be baptized at home in their houses. And when great need shall compell them so to doe, then Baptisme shall be administred on this fashion.

First let the lawfull Minister, and them that be present, call upon God for his grace, and say the Lords Prayer, if the time will suffer. And then the childe being named by some one that is present, the said lawfull Minister shall dip it in water, or powre water upon it, saying these words..

N. **I** Baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.



¶ *And let them not doubt but that the childe so baptized, is lawfully and sufficiently baptized, and ought not to be baptized againe.*

But yet nevertheless, if the childe which is after this sorte baptized, do afterward live. It is expedient that it be brought into the Church, to the intent, that if the Priest, or Minister of the same Parish did himselfe baptize that childe, the Congregation may be certified of the true forme of Baptisme by him privately before used. Or if the childe were baptized by any other lawfull Minister, that then the Minister of the Parish where the childe was borne or christened, shall examine and trie whether the childe be lawfully baptized or no. In which case, if those that bring any childe to the Church, doe answer that the same childe is already baptized, then shall the Minister examine them further, saying;

By whom was this childe baptized?
Who was present when the childe was baptized?
And because some things, essentiall to this Sacrament, may happen to be omitted through feare or haste in such times of extremity: therefore I demand further of you;
With what matter was the childe baptized?
With what words was the childe baptized?
Whether thinke you the childe to be lawfully and perfectly baptized?

¶ And if the Minister shall finde by the answers of such as bring the childe, that all things were done as they ought to be, then shall not he christen the childe againe, but shall receive him as one of the flocke of the true Christian people, saying thus;

I Certifie you, that in this case all is well done, and according unto due order, concerning the baptizing of this childe, which being borne in originall sinne, and in the wrath of God, is now by the laver of regeneration in Baptisme, received into the number of the children of God, and heires of everlasting life: For our Lord Jesus Christ doth not deny his grace and mercy unto such infants, but most lovingly doth call them unto him, as the holy Gospel doth witness to our comfort on this wise.

At a certaine time they brought children unto Christ that he should touch them: And his Disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdome of God. Verily I say unto you, who soever doth not receive the kingdome of God as a little childe, he shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them up in his armes, he put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

¶ After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.

Friends, you heare in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him: how he blamed those that would have kept them from him: how he exhorted all men to follow their innocencie. Ye perceive how by his outward gesture and deed, he declared his good will toward them: For he embraced them in his armes, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly beleve that he hath likewise favourably received this present infant, that he hath embraced him with the armes of his mercy, that he hath given unto him the blessing of eternall life, and made him partaker of his everlasting kingdome. Wherefore we being thus perswaded of the goodwill of our heavenly Father, declared by his Son Jesus Christ, toward this infant, let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say the prayer which the Lord himselfe taught, and in declaration of our faith, let us recite the Articles contained in our Creed.

¶ Here the Minister with the God-fathers and God-mothers shall say;

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

¶ Then shall the Priest demand the name of the childe, which being by the God-fathers and God-mothers pronounced, the Minister shall say;

Doe thou in the name of this childe forsake the devill and all his works, the vaine pompe and glory of the world, with all the covetous desires of the fame, the carnall desires of the flesh, and not to follow and be led by them?

Answer.

I forsake them all.

Minister.

Doe thou in the name of this childe profess this faith, to beleve in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth: And in Jesus Christ his onely begotten Sonne our Lord: And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgin Mary, that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that he went downe into hell, and also did rise againe the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence he shall come againe at the end of the world to judge the quicke and the dead: And doe you in his Name beleve in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the remission of sinnes, resurrection, and everlasting life after death?

Answer.

All this I stedfastly beleve.

Let

¶ Let us pray.

Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: Increase this knowledge, and confirme this faith in us evermore: give thy holy Spirit to this Infant, that hee being borne againe, and being made heire of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, may continue thy servant, and attaine thy promise, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ thy Sonne, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same holy Spirit, everlastingly. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister make this exhortation to the Godfathers and Godmothers.

Forasmuch as this childe hath promised by you to forsake the devil and all his workes, to beleeve in God, and to serve him: you must remember that it is your part and duty to see that this Infant be taught so soone as hee shall bee able to learne what a solemn vow, promise, and profession hee hath made by you. And that hee may know these things the better, yee shall call upon him to heare Sermons: and chiefly you shall provide that hee may learne the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the tenne Commandements in the English tongue, and

all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleeve to his soules health, and that this Childe may bee vertuously brought up to lead a godly & a Christian life, remembring alway that Baptisme doth represent unto us our profession, which is, to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and be made like unto him, that as he died and rose againe for us, so should we which are baptized, die from sinne, and rise againe unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of living.

And so forth as in publique Baptisme.

¶ But if they which bring the Infants to the Church, doe make such uncertaine answers to the Priests questions, as that it cannot appeare that the childe was baptized with water, In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, (which are the essentiall parts of Baptisme) then let the Priest baptize it in forme above written, concerning publike Baptisme, saving that at the dipping of the childe in the Font, he shall use this forme of words.

If thou be not already baptized, N. I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, Amen.

The Order of Confirmation, or laying on of hands, upon the children baptized, and able to render an account of their Faith, according to the Catechisme following.

To the end that Confirmation may bee ministred to the more edifying of such as shall receive it (according to Saint Pauls doctrine, who teacheth that all things should bee done in the Church to the edification of the same) it is thought good that none hereafter shall bee confirmed, but such as can say in their mother tongue the Articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the tenne Commandements, and can also answer to such questions of this short Catechisme, as the Bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion appoynt them in. And this order is convenient to be observed for divers considerations.

First, because that when children come to the yeeres of discretion, and have learned what their Godfathers and Godmothers promised for them in Baptisme, they may then themselves with their own mouth, and with their owne consent, openly before the Church, ratifie and confirme the same, and also promise that by the grace of God, they will evermore endeavour themselves faithfully to observe and keepe such things, as they by their owne mouth and confession have assented unto.

Secondly, forasmuch as confirmation is ministred to them that be baptized, that by imposition of hands & prayer, they may receive strength and defence against all temptations to sin, and the assaults of the world and the devil, it is most meet to be ministred when children come to that age, that partly by the frailty of their owne flesh, partly by the assaults of the world and the devil, they begin to be in danger to fall into sundry kindes of sin.

Thirdly, for that it is agreeable with the usage of the Church in times past, whereby it was ordained that Confirmation should bee ministred to them that were of perfect age, that they being instructed in Christs religion, should openly professe their owne faith, and promise to be obedient unto the will of God.

And

The Catechisme.

And that no man shall think that any detriment shall come to children by deferring of their Confirmation, he shall know for truth, that it is certaine by Gods word, that children being baptized, have all things necessary for their salvation, and be undoubtedly saved.

A Catechisme, that is to say, An instruction to be learned of every childe, before he be brought to be confirmed by the Bishop.



Question.

What is your name?

Answer.

N. or M.

Question.

Who gave you this name?

Answer.

My Godfathers and Godmothers in my Baptisme, wherein I was made a member of Christ, the childe of God, and an inheritor of the kingdome of heaven.

Question.

What did your Godfathers and Godmothers then for you?

Answer.

They did promise and vow three things in my name. First, that I should forsake the devil and all his workes, the pompes and vanities of the wicked world, and all the sinfull lusts of the flesh. Secondly, that I should believe all the Articles of the Christian faith. And thirdly, that I should keepe Gods holy will and Commandements, and walke in the same all the dayes of my life.

Question.

Doeft thou not thinke that thou art bound to beleeve, and to doe as they have promised for thee?

Answer.

Yes verily: and by Gods helpe so I will. And I heartily thanke our heavenly Father, that he hath called me to this state of salvation, through Jesus Christ our Saviour. And I pray God to give me his grace, that I may continue in the same unto my lives end.

Question.

Rehearse the Articles of thy beleefe.

Answer.

I beleeve in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth. And in Jesus Christ his onely Sonne our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Ponce Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, he descended into hell. The third day he rose againe from the dead. He ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty. From thence he shall come to judge the quicke and the dead. I beleeve in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the communion of Saints, the forgiveness of sinnes, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

Question.

What doest thou chiefly learne in these Articles of thy beleefe?

Answer.

First, I learne to beleeve in God the Father, who hath made me and all the world.

Secondly, in God the Sonne, who hath redeemed me and all mankind.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghost, who sanctifieth me, and all the elect people of God.

Question.

You said that your Godfathers and Godmothers did promise for you, that you should keepe Gods Commandements. Tell mee how many there be?

Answer.

Tenne.

Question.

Which be they?

Answer.

The same which God spake in the twentieth Chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

1 Thou shalt have none other gods but mee.

2 Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likenesse of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth: thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them. For I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visite the sins of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my Commandements.

3 Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his Name in vaine.

4 Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath day: Six dayes shalt thou labour, and do all that thou hast to do, but the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no maner of work, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: for in sixe dayes the Lord made heaven and earth, the Sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day, wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

5 Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may bee long in the land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

6 Thou shalt do no murther.

7 Thou

The Catechisme.

- 7 Thou shalt not commit adultery.
- 8 Thou shalt not steale.
- 9 Thou shalt not beare false witnesse against thy neighbour.
- 10 Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his asse, nor any thing that is his.

Question.

What doest thou chiefly learne by these Commandements?

Answer.

I learne two things: My duty towards God, and my duty towards my neighbour.

Question.

What is thy duty towards God?

Answer.

My duty towards God is, to beleeve in him, to feare him, and to love him with all my heart, with all my minde, with all my soule, and with all my strength. To worship him, to give him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call upon him, to honour his holy Name and his word, and to serve him truly all the dayes of my life.

Question.

What is thy duty towards thy neighbour?

Answer.

My duty towards my neighbour is, to love him as my selfe, and to doe to all men as I would they should doe unto me. To love, honour, and succour my father and mother. To honour and obey the King and his Ministers. To submit my selfe to all my governours, teachers, spirituall Pastours and Masters. To order my selfe lowly and reverently to all my betters. To hurt no body by word or deed. To be true and iust in all my dealing. To beare no malice nor hatred in my heart. To keep my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from evil speaking, lying and flandering. To keepe my body in temperance, sobrenesse and chastity. Not to covet nor desire other mens goods, but to learne and labour truly to get mine owne living, and to doe my duty in that state of life, unto the which it shall please God to call me.

Question.

My good childe, know this, that thou art not able to doe these things of thy selfe, nor to walk in the Commandements of God, and to serve him, without his speciall grace, which thou must learne at all times to call for by diligent prayer. Let me heare therefore if thou canst say the Lords prayer.

Answer.

Our Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespases, as we forgive them that trespasse against us. And lead us not into temptation: But deliver us from evill. Amen.

Question.

What desirest thou of God in this prayer?

Answer.

I desire my Lord God our heavenly Father, who is the giver of all goodnesse, to send his grace unto me, and to all people, that wee may worship him, serve him, and obey him as we ought to doe. And I pray God, that he will send us all things that be needfull both for our soules and bodies. And that he will be mercifull unto us, and forgive us our sins, and that it will please him to save and defend us in all dangers ghostly and bodily, and that he will keepe us from all sinne and wickednesse, and from our ghostly enemy, and from everlasting death. And this I trust he will do of his mercy & goodnesse, through our Lord Jesus Christ. And therefore I say, Amen. So be it.

Question.

How many Sacraments hath Christ ordained in his Church?

Answer.

Two onely, as generally necessary to salvation: that is to say, Baptisme, and the Supper of the Lord.

Question.

What meanest thou by this word *Sacrament*?

Answer.

I meane an outward and visible signe, of an inward and spirituall grace, given unto us, ordained by Christ himselve, as a meanes whereby we receive the same, and a pledge to assure us thereof.

Question.

How many parts are there in a Sacrament?

Answer.

Two: the outward visible signe, and the inward and spirituall grace.

Question.

What is the Outward visible signe, or forme in Baptisme?

Answer.

Water: wherein the person baptized, is dipped or sprinkled with it, *In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost.*

Question.

What is the Inward and spirituall grace?

Answer.

A death unto sinne, and a new birth unto righteousness: For being by nature borne in sinne, and the children of wrath, wee are hereby made the children of grace.

Question.

What is required of persons to be baptized?

Answer.

Repentance, whereby they forsake sinne: and Faith, whereby they stedfastly beleeve the promises of God, made to them in that Sacrament.

Question.

Confirmation.

Question.

Why then are infants baptized, when by reason of their tender age, they cannot performe them?

Answer.

Yes; they doe performe them by their Sureties, who promise and vow them both in their names: which when they come to age, themselves are bound to performe.

Question.

Why was the Sacrament of the Lords Supper ordained?

Answer.

For the continuall remembrance of the Sacrifice of the death of Christ, and the benefits which we receive thereby.

Question.

What is the outward part, or signe of the Lords Supper?

Answer.

Bread and Wine, which the Lord hath commanded to be received.

Question.

What is the inward part, or thing signified?

Answer.

The Body and Bloud of Christ, which are verily and indeed taken and received of the faithfull in the Lords Supper.

Question.

What are the benefits whereof we are partakers thereby?

Answer.

The strengthening and refreshing of our soules by the Body and Bloud of Christ, as our bodies are by the Bread and Wine.

Question.

What is required of them which come to the Lords Supper?

Answer.

To examine themselves whether they repent them truly of their former sinnes, stedfastly purposing to lead a new life: have a lively faith in Gods mercy through Christ, with a thankfull remembrance of his death, and be in charity with all men.

¶ So soone as the children can say in their mother tongue the Articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, the ten Commandments, and also can answer to such questions of this short Catechisme, as the Bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion appose them in: then shall they be brought to the Bishop by one that shall be his Godfather or Godmother, that every childe may have a witnesse of his confirmation. And the Bishop shall confirme them on this wise.

Confirmation, or laying on of hands.



Ur helpe is in the Name of the Lord.

Answer.

Which hath made heaven and earth.

Minister.

Blessed be the Name of the Lord.

Answer.

Henceforth world without end.

Minister.

Lord heare our prayers.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

¶ Let us pray.

Almighty and everliving God, who hast vouchsafed to regenerate these thy servants by water and the holy Ghost, and hast given unto them forgiveness of all their sinnes: Strengthen them, we beseech thee, O Lord, with the holy Ghost the Comforter, and daily increase in them thy manifold gifts of grace, the spirit of Wisdom and understanding, the spirit of Counsell and Ghostly strength, the spirit of knowledge and true godlinesse, and fulfill them (O Lord) with the spirit of thy holy feare. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Bishop lay his hand upon every childe severally, saying;

Defend, O Lord, this childe with thy heavenly grace, that he may continue thine for ever, and daily increase in thy holy Spirit

more and more untill he come to thine everlasting kingdome. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Bishop say.

¶ Let us pray.

Almighty and everliving God, which makest us both to will and to doe those things that be good and acceptable unto thy Majesty, we make our humble supplications unto thee for these children, upon whom (after the example of the holy Apostles) we have laid our hands to certifye them (by this signe) of thy favour and gracious goodnesse towards them: let thy fatherly hand, we beseech thee, ever be over them: let thy holy Spirit ever be with them, and so lead them in the knowledge and obedience of thy Word, that in the end they may obtaine the everlasting life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who with thee and the holy Ghost, liveth and reigneth one God, world without end. Amen.

¶ Then the Bishop shall blesse the children, saying thus;

The blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, be upon you, and remaine with you for ever. Amen.

¶ The Curate of every Parish, or some other at his appointment, shall diligently upon Sundayes and Holy dayes, halfe an houre before Evening prayer, openly in the Church, instruct

and

Of Matrimony.

and examine so many children of his Parish, sent unto him as the time will serve, and as he shall think convenient, in some part of this Catechisme.

¶ And all fathers, mothers, masters, & dames, shall cause their children, servants, & apprentices (which have not learned their Catechisme) to come to the Church at the time appointed, and obediently to heare, and be ordered by the Curate, until such time that they have learned all that is here appointed for them to learn.

¶ And whensoever the Bishop shall give know-

ledge for children to be brought before him to any convenient place for their Confirmation, then shall the Curate of every Parish, either bring or send in writing the names of all those children of his Parish, which can say the Articles of the Faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten Commandements, and also how many of them can answer to the other questions contained in this Catechisme.

¶ And there shall none be admitted to the holy Communion, until such time as he can say the Catechisme, and be Confirmed.

The forme of solemnization of Matrimony.

First the Banes must be asked three severall Sundayes, or Holidayes, in the time of Service, the people being present after the accustomed manner.

And if the persons that should be married, dwell in divers parishes, the Banes must be asked in both parishes: and the Curate of the one parish, shall not solemnize Matrimony betwixt them, without a certificate of the Banes being thrice asked from the Curate of the other parish.

At the day appointed for solemnization of Matrimony, the persons to be married shall come into the body of the Church with their friends and neighbours, and there the Priest shall say thus.



Early beloved friends, we are gathered together here in the sight of God, and in the face of his Congregation, to joyne together this man and this woman in holy Matrimony, which is an honourable estate, instituted of God in Paradise, in the time of mans innocencie, signifying unto us the mysticall union that is betwixt Christ and his Church: which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence, and first miracle that hee wrought in Cana of Galilee, and is commended by S. Paul to be honourable among all men, and therefore is not to be enterprised or taken in hand unadvisedly, lightly, or wantonly, to satisfie mens carnall lusts and appetites, like brute beasts that have no understanding, but reverently, discreetly, advisedly, soberly, and in the feare of God, duly considering the causes for which Matrimonie was ordained. One was the procreation of children, to be brought up in the feare and nurture of the Lord, and praise of God. Secondly, it was ordained for a remedie against sinne, and to avoid fornication, that such persons as have not the gift of continency, might marry, and keepe themselves undefiled members of Christs body. Thirdly, for the mutuall societie, helpe and comfort that the one ought to have of the other, both in prosperity and adversity, into the which holy estate these two persons present come now to be joyned. Therefore if any man can shew any just cause, why they may not lawfully be joyned together, let him now speake, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

¶ And also speaking to the persons that shall be married, he shall say.

I Require and charge you, (as you will answer at the dreadfull day of judgement, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed) that if either of you doe know any impediment why ye may not be lawfully joyned together in Matrimonie, that ye confesse it. For be ye well assured, that so many as bee coupled together otherwise than Gods word doth allow, are not joyned together by God, neither is their matrimony lawfull.

At which day of marriage, if any man doe alledge and declare any impediment, why they may not be coupled together in Matrimony by Gods Law, or the Lawes of this Realme, and will be bound, and sufficient surties with him to the parties, or else put in a caution to the full value of such charges, as the persons to be married, doe sustaine, to prove his allegation, then the solemnization must be deferred, unto such time as the truth be tried. If no impediment be alledged, then shall the Curate say unto the man:

N Wilt thou have this woman to thy wedded wife, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimonie? Wilt thou love her, comfort her, honour, and keepe her, in sicknesse and in health? and forsaking all other, keepe thee onely unto her, so long as you both shall live?

The man shall answer.

I will.

¶ Then shall the Minister say unto the woman.

N Wilt thou have this man to thy wedded husband, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimony? Wilt thou obey him and serve him, love, honour,

Of Matrimony.

nour, and keepe him in sicknesse and in health, and forsaking all other, keepe thee onely unto him, so long as you both shall live?

The woman shall answer.

I will.

¶ *Then shall the Minister say.*

Who giveth this woman to be married to this man?

¶ *And the Minister receiving the woman at her fathers or friends hands, shall cause the man to take the woman by the right hand, and so either to give their troth to other, the man first saying.*

I N. take thee N. to my wedded wife, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sicknesse and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I plight thee my troth.

¶ *Then shall they loose their hands, and the woman taking againe the man by the right hand, shall say.*

I N. take thee N. to my wedded husband, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sicknesse and in health, to love, cherish, and to obey, till death us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I give thee my troth.

¶ *Then shall they againe loose their hands, and the man shall give unto the woman a Ring, laying the same upon the Booke, with the accustomed duty to the Minister and Clarke. And the Minister taking the Ring, shall deliver it unto the man, to put it upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand. And the man taught by the Minister, shall say.*

With this Ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow: In the Name of the Father, & of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ *Then the man leaving the Ring upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, the Minister shall say.*

¶ *Let us pray.*

O Eternall God, creatour and preserver of all mankind, giver of all spirituall grace, the authour of everlasting life, send thy blessing upon these thy servants, this man and this woman, whom we blesse in thy Name, that as Isaac and Rebecca lived faithfully together, so these persons may surely performe and keepe the vow and covenant betwixt them made (whereof this Ring given and received, is a token and pledge) and may ever remaine in perfect love and peace together, and live according to thy lawes, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *Then shall the Minister joyne their right hands together, and say.*

Those whom God hath joyned together, let no man put asunder.

¶ *Then shall the Minister speake unto the people.*

F Orasmuch as N. and N. have consented together in holy Wedlocke, and have witnessed the same before God and this company, and thereto have given and pledged their troth either to other, and have declared the same by giving and receiving of a Ring, and by joyning of hands, I pronounce that they be man and wife together: In the Name of the Father, of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ *And the Minister shall adde this blessing.*

G Od the Father, God the Sonne, God the holy Ghost, blesse, preserve, and keepe you, the Lord mercifully with his favour looke upon you, and so fill you with all spirituall benediction and grace, that you may so live together in this life, that in the world to come you may have life everlasting. Amen.

¶ *Then the Minister or Clerkes going to the Lords Table, shall say, or sing this Psalm following. Beati omnes. Psal. 128.*

B Lessed are all they that feare the Lord: and walke in his wayes.

For thou shalt eat the labour of thy hands: O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull Vine: upon the wals of thine house.

Thy children like the Olive branches: round about thy table.

Loe, thus shall the man be blessed: that feareth the Lord.

The Lord from out of Sion shall so blesse thee: that thou shalt see Hierusalem in prosperity all thy life long.

Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children, and peace upon Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *Or this Psalm.*

G Od be mercifull unto us, and blesse us: Deus miserere. and shew us the light of his countenance, Psalm. 67. and be mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be known upon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for thou shalt judge the folke righteously, and governe the nations upon the earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, even our owne God shall give us his blessing.

God shall blesse us: and all the ends of the world shall feare him.

Glory be to the Father, &c. As it was, &c.

¶ *The Psalm ended, and the man and the woman kneeling afore the Lords Table, the Minister standing at the Table, and turning his face towards them, shall say.*

Lord have mercy upon us.

Answer.

Of Matrimony.

Answer.
Christ have mercy upon us.

Minister.
Lord have mercy upon us.
Our Father which art in heaven, &c.
And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.
But deliver us from evill. Amen.

Minister.
O Lord save thy servant, & thine hand-maid.

Answer.
Which put their trust in thee.

Minister.
O Lord send them help from thy holy place.

Answer.
And evermore defend them.

Minister.
Be unto them a tower of strength.

Answer.
From the face of their enemy.

Minister.
O Lord heare our prayer.

Answer.
And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.
O God of Abraham, God of Isaac, God of Jacob, blesse these thy servants, and sow the seed of eternall life in their minds, that whatsoever in thy holy Word they shall profitably learne, they may indeed fulfill the same. Look, O Lord, mercifully upon them from heaven, and blesse them. And as thou diddest send thy blessing upon Abraham and Sara, to their great comfort: so vouchsafe to send thy blessing upon these thy servants, that they obeying thy will, and alway being in safety under thy protection, may abide in thy love unto their lives end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ This prayer next following shall be omitted, where the woman is past child-birth.

O Mercifull Lord, and heavenly Father, by whose gracious gift mankinde is increased: we beseech thee assist with thy blessing these two persons, that they may both be fruitfull in procreation of children, and also live together so long in godly love and honesty, that they may see their childrens children unto the third and fourth generation, unto thy praise and honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God which by thy mighty power hast made all things of nought, which also (after other things set in order) didst appoint, that out of man (created after thine owne image and similitude) woman should take her beginning: and knitting them together, diddest teach, that it should never be lawfull to put asunder those, whom thou by Matrimony hadst made one: O God, which hast consecrated the state of Matrimony to such an excellent mystery, that in it is signified and represented the spirituall ma-

riage and unity betwixt Christ & his Church: look mercifully upon these thy servants, that both this man may love his wife according to thy Word, (as Christ did love his Spouse the Church, who gave himselfe for it, loving and cherishing it even as his owne flesh:) and also that this woman may be loving and amiable to her husband as Rachel, wife as Rebecca, faithfull and obedient as Sara, and in all quietnesse, sobriety, and peace, be a follower of holy and godly matrons: O Lord, blesse them both, and grant them to inherit thy everlasting kingdome, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say.

Almighty God, which at the beginning did create our first parents Adam and Eve, and did sanctifie and joyne them together in mariage: powre upon you the riches of his grace, sanctifie and blesse you, that ye may please him both in body and soule, and live together in holy love unto your lives end. Amen.

¶ Then shall begin the Communion. And after the Gospell shall be said a Sermon, wherein ordinarily (so oft as there is any mariage) the office of a man and wife shall be declared, according to holy Scripture. Or if there be no Sermon, the Minister shall read this that followeth.

ALL ye which be married, or which intend to take the holy estate of Matrimony upon you, heare what holy Scripture doth say as touching the duty of husbands towards their wives, and wives toward their husbands.

S. Paul in his Epistle to the Ephesians, the fifth Chapter, doth give this commandment to all married men; Ye husbands love your wives, even as Christ loved the Church, and hath given himselfe for it, to sanctifie it, purging it in the fountaine of water, through the Word, that he might make it unto himselfe a glorious Congregation, not having spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but that it should be holy and blamelesse. So men are bound to love their owne wives, as their owne bodies, he that loveth his owne wife, loveth himselfe: For never did any man hate his owne flesh, but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord doth the Congregation: for we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall be joyned unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. This mystery is great, but I speak of Christ, and of the Congregation. Nevertheless, let every one of you so love his owne wife, even as himselfe.

Likewise the same Saint Paul writing to the Colossians, speaketh thus to all men that be married: Ye men, love your wives, and be not bitter unto them.

E

Heare

The visitation of the sicke.

1 Pet. 3.7.

Heare also what Saint Peter the Apostle of Christ, which was himself a married man, saith unto them that are married: Yee husbands, dwell with your wives according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessell, and as heires together of the grace of life, so that your prayers be not hindred.

Hitherto have yee heard the duty of the husband toward the wife. Now likewise ye wives, heare and learne your duties towards your husbands, even as it is plainly set forth in holy Scripture.

S. Paul (in the forenamed Epistle to the Ephesians) teacheth you thus: Yee women, submit your selves unto your owne husbands, as unto the Lord: For the husband is the wives head, even as Christ is the head of the Church, and hee is also the Saviour of the whole body.

Therefore as the Church or Congregation is subject unto Christ: so likewise let the wives also be in subjection unto their own husbands in all things. And againe hee saith, Let the wife reverence her husband. And (in his Epistle to the Colossians) Saint Paul giveth

you this short lesson: Ye wives, submit your selves unto your owne husbands, as it is convenient in the Lord.

Saint Peter also doth instruct you very godly, thus saying, Let wives bee subject to their owne husbands, so that if any obey not the Word, they may be wonne without the Word, by the conversation of the wives, while they behold your chaste conversation coupled with feare. Whose apparell let it not be outward, with broided hair, and trimming about with gold, either in putting on of gorgeous apparell: but let the hid man which is in the heart, be without all corruption, so that the spirit be milde and quiet, which is a precious thing in the sight of God. For after this manner (in the old time) did the holy women which trusted in God, apparell themselves, being subject to their owne husbands, as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him Lord, whose daughters ye are made, doing well, and not being dismayed with any feare.

¶ *The new married persons (the same day of their marriage) must receive the holy Communion.*

The order for the visitation of the sicke.

¶ *The Minister entring into the sicke persons house, shall say, Peace be to this house, and to all that dwell in it.*

¶ *When he commeth into the sick mans presence, he shall say, kneeling downe,*

Remember not, Lord, our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare us good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evill. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord save thy servant.

Answer.

Which putteth his trust in thee.

Minister.

Send him help from thine holy place.

Answer.

And evermore mightily defend him.

Minister.

Let the enemy have none advantage of him.

Answer.

Nor the wicked approach to hurt him.

Minister.

Be unto him, O Lord, a strong tower.

Answer.

From the face of his enemy.

Minister.

O Lord heare our prayers.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.

O Lord, looke down from heaven, behold, visit and relieve this thy servant. Look upon him with the eyes of thy mercy, give him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keepe him in perpetuall peace and safety, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Hear us, Almighty and most mercifull God and Saviour, extend thy accustomed goodnesse to this thy servant, which is grieved with sicknesse: visit him, O Lord, as thou didst visit Peters wives mother, and the captaines servant, so visit and restore unto this sicke person his former health, (if it bee thy will) or else give him grace, so to take thy visitation, that after this painfull life ended, he may dwell with thee in life everlasting.

¶ *Then shall the Minister exhort the sicke person, after this forme, or other like.*

Dearely beloved, know this, that Almighty God is the Lord of life and death, and

The visitation of the sicke.

and over all things to them pertaining, as youth, strength, health, age, weaknesse, and sicknesse: Wherefore whatsoever your sicknesse is, know you certainly, that it is Gods visitation. And for what cause soever this sicknesse is sent unto you, whether it be to try your patience for the example of other, and that your faith may be found in the day of the Lord, laudable, glorious, and honourable, to the increase of glory and endlesse felicity, or else it bee sent unto you to correct and amend in you whatsoever doth offend the eyes of your heavenly Father: Know you certainly, that if you truly repent you of your sinnes, and beare your sicknesse patiently, trusting in Gods mercy, for his deare Son Jesus Christs sake, and render unto him humble thanks for his fatherly visitation, submitting your selfe wholly to his will, it shall turne to your profit, and helpe you forward in the right way that leadeth unto everlasting life.

¶ *If the person visited bee very sicke, then the Curate may end his exhortation in this place.*

Take therefore in good worth the chastisement of the Lord: for whom the Lord loveth, he chastiseth: yea, as Saint Paul saith, he scourgeth every son which he receiveth. If ye endure chastisement, he offereth himselfe unto you, as unto his owne children. What sonne is he that the father chastiseth not? If ye be not under correction (whereof all true children are partakers) then are ye bastards and not children. Therefore seeing that when our carnall fathers doe correct us, wee reverently obey them: shall we not now much rather be obedient to our spirituall Father, and so live? And they for a few dayes doe chastise us after their owne pleasure: but hee doth chastise us for our profit, to the intent hee may make us partakers of his holinesse. These words (good brother) are Gods words, and written in holy Scripture for our comfort and instruction, that we should patiently, and with thanksgiving, beare our heavenly Fathers correction, whensoever by any manner of adversity it shall please his gracious goodnes to visit us. And there should bee no greater comfort to Christian persons than to be made like unto Christ, by suffering patiently adversities, troubles, and sicknesses, for he himselfe went not up to joy, but first he suffered paine; hee entred not into his glory, before he was crucified: So truly our way to eternall joy is, to suffer here with Christ, and our doore to enter into eternall life is, gladly to die with CHRIST, that we may rise againe from death, and dwell with him in everlasting life. Now therefore, taking your sicknesse, which is thus profitable for you, patiently, I exhort you in the Name of God, to remember the profession which you made unto God in your Baptisme. And forasmuch as after this life, there is a count to

be given unto the righteous Judge, of whom all must be judged, without respect of persons: I require you to examine your selfe, and your state, both toward God and man, so that accusing and condemning your selfe for your owne faults, you may finde mercy at our heavenly Fathers hand for Christs sake, and not be accused and condemned in that fearfull judgement. Therefore I shall shortly rehearse the Articles of our Faith, that you may know whether you doe beleeve as a Christian man should, or no.

¶ *Here the Minister shall rehearse the Articles of the faith, saying thus:*

Doest thou beleeve in God the Father Almighty? (And so forth, as it is in Baptisme.)

¶ *Then shall the Minister examine whether he be in charity with all the world, exhorting him to forgive from the bottome of his heart, all persons that have offended him: and if hee have offended other, to aske them forgiveness: and where he hath done injury, or wrong to any man, that he make amends to the uttermost of his power. And if he have not afore disposed of his goods, let him then make his will, and also declare his debts, what he oweth, and what is owing unto him, for discharging of his conscience, and quietnesse of his executors. But men must be oft admonished that they set an order for their temporall goods and lands, when they be in health.*

¶ *These words before rehearsed, may be said before the Minister begin his prayer, as he shall see cause.*

¶ *The Minister may not forget, nor omit to move the sicke person (and that most earnestly) to liberality toward the poore.*

¶ *Here shall the sicke person make a speciall confession if he feele his conscience troubled with any weighty matter. After which confession, the Minister shall absolve him after this sort.*

Our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath left power to his Church, to absolve all sinners, which truly repent, and beleeve in him, of his great mercy forgive thee thine offences, and by his authority committed to me, I absolve thee from all thy sins, in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ *And then the Priest shall say the Collect following.*

¶ *Let us pray.*

O Most mercifull God, which according to the multitude of thy mercies doest so put away the sins of those which truly repent, that thou remembrest them no more, open thine eye of mercy upon this thy servant, who most earnestly desireth pardon and forgiveness. Renew in him (most loving Father) whatsoever hath beene decayed by the fraud and malice

The visitation of the sicke.

malice of the devill, or by his owne carnall will and frailnesse, preserve and continue this sicke member in the unity of the Church, consider his contrition, accept his teares, aswage his paine, as shall be seene to thee most expedient for him. And forasmuch as he putteth his full trust onely in thy mercy, impute not unto him his former finnes, but take him unto thy favour, through the merits of thy most dearly beloved Sonne Jesus Christ. Amen.

*Inte Domini
ne speravi.
Psal. 71.*

¶ Then shall the Minister say this Psalme.

IN thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion: but rid me, and deliver me in thy righteousness, encline thine eare unto me, and save me.

Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to helpe me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruell man.

For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope, even from my youth.

Through thee have I bene holden up ever since I was borne: thou art he that tooke me out of my mothers wombe: my praise shall alway be of thee.

I am become as it were a monster unto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

For mine enemies speake against me, and they that lay wait for my soule, take their counsell together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

Goe not farre from me, O God: my God, haste thee to helpe me.

Let them be confounded and perish, that are against my soule: let them be covered with shame and dishonour, that seeke to doe me evill.

As for me, I will patiently abide alway: and will praise thee more and more.

My mouth shall daily speake of thy righteousness and salvation: for I know no end thereof.

I will goe forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness onely.

Thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth up untill now: therefore will I tell of thy wondrous workes.

Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray headed: untill I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

Thy righteousness, O God, is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like unto thee?

O what great troubles and adversities hast thou shewed me, and yet diddest thou turne and refresh me: yea, and broughtest me from the deepe of the earth againe.

Thou hast brought me to great honour: and comforted me on every side.

Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness (O God) playing upon an instrument of musicke: unto thee will I sing upon the Harpe, O thou holy One of Israel.

My lips will be faine when I sing unto thee: and so will my soule whom thou hast delivered.

My tongue also shall talke of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought unto shame that seeke to doe me evil.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c. As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Adding this.

O Saviour of the world, save us, which by thy crosse and precious blood hast redeemed us, helpe us, we beseech thee, O God.

¶ Then shall the Minister say.

THe Almighty Lord, which is a most strong tower, to all them that put their trust in him, to whom all things in heaven, in earth, and under the earth doe bow and obey, be now and evermore thy defence, and make thee know and feele, that there is none other name under heaven given to man, in whom, and through whom thou mayest receive health and salvation, but onely the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Communion of the Sicke.

Forasmuch as all mortall men be subject to many sudden perils, diseases, and sicknesses, and ever uncertaine what time they shall depart out of this life: therefore to the intent they may be alwayes in a readinesse to die, whensoever it shall please Almighty God to call them, the Curates shall diligently from time to time, but specially in the plague time, exhort their Parishioners to the oft receiving (in the Church) of the holy Communion of the Body and blood of our Saviour Christ: which if they doe, they shall have no cause in their sudden visitation to be unquiet for lacke of the same. But if the sicke person be not able to come to the Church, & yet is desirous to receive the Communion in his house, then he must give knowledge over night, or else early in the morning, to the Curate, signifying

At the buriall of the dead.

signifying also how many be appointed to communicate with him: And having a convenient place in the sicke mans house, where the Curate may reverently minister, and a good number to receive the Communion with the sicke person, with all things necessary for the same, he shall there minister the holy Communion.

The Collect.

Almighty everliving God, maker of mankinde, which doest correct those whom thou doest love, and chastisest every one whom thou doest receive: we beseech thee to have mercie upon this thy servant, visited with thine hand, and to grant that he may take his sicknesse patiently, and recover his bodily health, (if it be thy gracious will) and whensoever his soule shall depart from the body, it may be without spot presented unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Hcb. 12. 6. MY sonne, despise not the correction of the Lord, neither faint when thou art rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loveth, him he correcteth: yea, and he scourgeth every sonne whom he receiveth.

The Gospel.

John 5. 24 Verily, verily I say unto you, he that heareth my word, and beleeveth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life: and shall not come into damnation, but passeth from death unto life.

¶ At the time of the distribution of the holy Sacrament, the Priest shall first receive the Communion himselfe, and after minister unto them that be appointed to communicate with the sicke.

¶ But if a man either by reason of extremity of sicknesse, or for want of warning in due time to the Curate, or for lacke of company to receive with him, or by any other just impediment, doe not receive the Sacrament of Christs body and blood: then the Curate shall instruct him, that if he doe truly repent him of his sins, and steadfastly beleeve that Iesus Christ hath suffered death upon the Crosse for him, and shed his blood for his redemption, earnestly remembring the benefits he hath thereby, and giving him hearty thanks therefore, he doth eat and drink the body and blood of our Saviour Christ profitably to his soules health, although hee doe not receive the Sacrament with his mouth.

¶ When the sicke person is visited, and receiveth the holy Communion all at one time, then the Priest for more expedition shall cut off the forme of the visitation at the Psalme, (In thee O Lord have I put my trust) and go straight to the Communion.

¶ In the time of plague, sweat, or such other like contagious times of sicknesses, or diseases, when none of the Parish or neighbours can be gotten to communicate with the sicke in their houses, for feare of the infection, upon speciall request of the diseased, the Minister may onely communicate with him.

The order for the buriall of the dead.

¶ The Minister meeting the corpse at the Church stile, shall say, or else the Minister and Clerkes shall sing, and so goe either into the Church, or towards the grave.

Joh. 11. 25
26.

I Am the Resurrection and the Life (saith the Lord) he that beleeveth in me, yea, though hee were dead, yet shall he live. And whosoever liveth, and beleeveth in me, shall not die for ever.

Job 19. 25
26, 27.

I Know that my Redeemer liveth, and that I shall rise out of the earth in the last day, and shall be covered againe with my skinne, and shall see God in my flesh: yea, and I my selfe shall behold him, not with other, but with these same eyes.

1 Tim. 6. 7

Job 1. 21.

WE brought nothing into this world, neither may wee carry any thing out of this world. The Lord giveth, and the Lord taketh away. Even as it pleaseth the Lord, so cometh things to passe: blessed be the Name of the Lord.

¶ When they come to the grave, while the corpse is made ready to be laid into the earth, the Minister shall say, or the Minister and Clerkes shall sing.

MAn that is borne of a woman, hath but a short time to live, and is full of misery. He commeth up and is cut downe like a flower: he fleeth as it were a shadow, and never continueth in one stay. In the midst of life we be in death: of whom may wee seeke for succour, but of thee, O Lord, which for our finnes art justly displeased? Yet O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mighty, O holy and most mercifull Saviour, deliver us not into the bitter paines of eternall death. Thou knowest Lord the secrets of our hearts, shut not up thy mercifull eyes to our prayers: But spare us Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and mercifull Saviour, thou most worthy Judge eternall, suffer us not at our last houre for any paines of death to fall from thee.

Iob 14.
1, 2.

¶ *Then while the earth shall be cast upon the body, by some standing by, the Minister shall say.*

Forasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his great mercy, to take unto himselfe the soule of our deare brother here departed, we therefore commit his body to the ground, earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certaine hope of resurrection to eternall life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall change our vile body, that it may be like unto his glorious body, according to the mighty working whereby he is able to subdue all things to himselfe.

¶ *Then shall be said or sung.*

Rev. 14. 13

I Heard a voice from heaven, saying unto me, Write, From henceforth blessed are the dead which die in the Lord: even so saith the Spirit, that they rest from their labours.

¶ *Then shall follow this Lesson taken out of the 15. Chapter to the Corinthians, the first Epistle.*

1 Cor. 15.
20.

Christ is risen from the dead, and become the first fruits of them that sleepe. For by a man came death, and by a man came the resurrection of the dead. For as by Adam all die, even so by Christ shall all be made alive, but every man in his owne order. The first is Christ, then they that are Christs at his comming. Then commeth the end: when he hath delivered up the kingdome to God the Father, when he hath put downe all rule, and all authority and power. For hee must reigne till hee have put all his enemies under his feet. The last enemy that shall be destroyed, is death. For he hath put all things under his feet. But when hee saith, All things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted that hath put all things under him. When all things are subdued unto him, then shall the Sonne also himselfe be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all. Else what doe they which are baptized over the dead, if the dead rise not at all? Why are they then baptized over them? yea, and why stand we alway then in jeopardie? By our rejoycing which I have in Christ Jesu our Lord, I dye daily. That I have fought with beasts at Ephesus after the manner of men, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not againe? Let us eat and drink, for to morrow we shall dye. Be not ye deceived, evill words corrupt good manners. Awake truly out of sleepe, and sinne not. For some have not the knowledge of God. I speak this to your shame. But some man will say, How arise the dead? with what body shall they come? Thou foole, that which thou sowest, is not quickened except it die. And what sowest thou? thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare corne, as of wheat, or some other: but God giveth it a body at his pleasure, to every seed his owne body. All flesh is not one manner of flesh: but there is

one manner of flesh of men, another manner of flesh of beasts, another of fishes, another of birds. There are also celestiall bodies, and there are bodies terrestriall. But the glory of the celestiall is one, and the glory of the terrestriall is another. There is one manner glory of the Sun, & another glory of the Moon, and another glory of the Starres. For one Starre differeth from another in glory: so is the resurrection of the dead. It is sowne in corruption, it riseth againe in incorruption: it is sowne in dishonour, it riseth againe in honour: it is sowne in weaknesse, it riseth againe in power: it is sowne a naturall body, it riseth againe a spirituall body. There is a naturall body, and there is a spirituall body: as it is also written, The first man Adam was made a living soule, and the last Adam was made a quickning spirit. Howbeit, that is not first which is spirituall, but that which is naturall, and then that which is spirituall. The first man is of the earth, earthy: The second man is the Lord from heaven, heavenly. As is the earthy, such are they that be earthy. And as is the heavenly, such are they that are heavenly. And as we have borne the image of the earthy, so shall we beare the image of the heavenly. This say I, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdome of God, neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I shew you a mystery. We shall not all sleepe, but we shall all be changed, and that in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, by the last trumpe. For the trumpe shall blow, and the dead shall rise incorruptible, and we shall be changed: for this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortall must put on immortality. When this corruptible hath put on incorruption, and this mortall hath put on immortality, then shall be brought to passe the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up into victory: Death, where is thy sting? Hell, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin, and the strength of sinne is the Law: but thanks be unto God, which hath given us victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore my deare brethren, be ye stedfast and unmoveable, alwayes rich in the worke of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know how that your labour is not in vaine in the Lord.

¶ *The Lesson being ended, the Minister shall say.*

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.

Almighty God, with whom doe live the spirits of them that depart hence in the Lord, and in whom the soules of them that be

The Churching of women.

be elected after they be delivered from the burden of the flesh, be in joy and felicity : We give thee hearty thanks, for that it hath pleased thee to deliver this N. our brother out of the miseries of this sinfull world, beseeching thee that it may please thee of thy gracious goodnesse shortly to accomplish the number of thine Elect, and to hasten thy Kingdome, that we with this our brother, and all other departed in the true faith of thy holy Name, may have our perfect consummation and blisse both in body and soule, in thy eternall and everlasting glory. Amen.

The Collect.

O Mercifull God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the resurrection and the life, in whom whosoever beleeueth, shall live though he die, and whosoever liveth,

and beleeueth in him, shall not die eternally, who also taught us (by his holy Apostle Paul) not to be sorry as men without hope, for them that sleepe in him : we meekly beseech thee (O Father) to raise us from the death of sinne unto the life of righteousness, that when we shall depart this life, we may rest in him, as our hope is this our brother doth : and that at the generall resurrection in the last day, we may by found acceptable in thy sight, and receive that blessing which thy welbeloved Sonne shall then pronounce to all that love and feare thee, saying, Come ye blessed children of my Father, receive the Kingdome prepared for you from the beginning of the world. Grant this, we beseech thee, O mercifull Father, through Jesus Christ our Mediatour and Redeemer. Amen.

The thanksgiving of women after child birth, commonly called the Churching of women.

¶ The woman shall come into the Church, and there shall kneele downe in some convenient place, nigh unto the place where the Table standeth, and the Priest standing by her, shall say these words, or such like, as the case shall require.



As much as it hath pleased Almighty God of his goodnesse, to give you safe deliverance, and hath preserved you in the great danger of childe-birth, ye shall therefore give hearty thanks unto God, and pray.

¶ Then shall the Minister say this Psalme.

Psal. 121. I Have lifted up mine eyes unto the hills: from whence cometh my helpe.

My helpe cometh even from the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

He will not suffer thy foot to be moved : and he that keepeth thee, will not sleepe.

Behold, he that keepeth Israel : shall neither slumber nor sleepe.

The Lord himselfe is thy keeper : the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand.

So that the Sunne shall not burne thee by day : nor the Moon by night.

The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: yea, it is even he that shall keep thy soule.

The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy comming in : from this time forth for evermore.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever, &c.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evill. Amen.

Priest.

O Lord save this woman thy servant.

Answer.

Which putteth her trust in thee.

Priest.

Be thou to her a strong tower.

Answer.

From the face of her enemy.

Priest.

O Lord heare our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Priest.

¶ Let us pray.

O Almighty God, which hast delivered this woman thy servant from the great paine and perill of childe-birth: grant we beseech thee, most mercifull Father, that she through thy helpe, may both faithfully live, and walke in her vocation according to thy will in this life present, and also may be partaker of everlasting glory in the life to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ The woman that cometh to give her thanks, must offer accustomed offerings : and if there be a Communion, it is convenient that she receive the holy Communion.

A Commination against sinners, with certaine prayers
to be used diuers times in the year.

¶ After Morning Prayer, the people being called together by the ringing of a Bell, and assembled in the Church, the English Letany shall be said after the accustomed manner: which ended, the Priest shall goe into the Pulpit, and say thus;

Brethren, in the primitive Church there was a godly discipline, that at the beginning of Lent such persons as were notorious sinners, were put to open penance, and punished in this world, that their souls might be saved in the day of the Lord: and that others admonished by their example, might be the more afraid to offend.

In the stead whereof, untill the said discipline may be restored againe (which thing is much to be wished) it is thought good, that at this time (in your presence) should be read the generall sentences of Gods cursing against impenitent sinners, gathered out of the seven and twentieth Chapter of Deuteronomie, and other places of Scripture: and that yee should answer to every sentence, Amen: to the intent that you being admonished of the great indignation of God against sinners, may the rather be called to earnest and true repentance, and may walke more warily in these dangerous dayes, fleeing from such vices, for the which ye affirme with your own mouths the curse of God to be due.

Deut. 27.
25. Curfed is the man that maketh any carved or molten image, an abomination to the Lord, the worke of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place to worship it.

¶ And the people shall answer, and say,
Amen.

Minister.

Deut. 27.
16. Curfed is he that curseth his father and mother.

Amen.

Answer.

Minister.

Deut. 27.
17. Curfed is he that removeth away the marke of his neighbours land.

Amen.

Answer.

Minister.

Deut. 27.
18. Curfed is he that maketh the blinde to go out of his way.

Amen.

Answer.

Minister.

Deut. 27.
19. Curfed is he that letteth in judgement

the right of the stranger, of them that be fatherlesse, and of widowes.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Curfed is he that limiteth his neighbour secretly. Deut. 27.
24.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Curfed is he that lieth with his neighbours wife. Levit. 20.
10.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Curfed is he that taketh reward to slay the soule of innocent bloud. Deut. 27.
25.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Curfed is he that putteth his trust in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord. Jerem. 17.
5.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Curfed are the unmercifull, the fornicators, and adulterers, and the covetous persons, the worshippers of images, slanderers, drunkards, and extortioners. Mat. 23. 48.
1 Cor. 6.
9, 10.
Gal. 5. 19,
20, 21.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Now seeing that all they be accursed (as the Prophet David beareth witnesse) which do erre and go astray from the Commandments of God, let us (remembering the dreadful judgement hanging over our heads, and being alwayes at hand) returne unto our Lord God, with all contrition and meeknesse of heart, bewailing and lamenting our sinfull life, knowing and confessing our offences, and seeking to bring forth worthy fruits of penance. * For now is the axe put unto the root of the trees, so that every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewen downe, and cast into the fire.

* It is a fearfull thing to fall into the hands of the living God: he shall powre downe raine upon the sinners, * snares, fire and brimstone; storme and tempest, this shall be their portion to drinke. For loe, * the Lord is come out of his place, to visit the wicked. * nesse of such as dwell upon the earth. * But who may abide the day of his coming? Who shall be able to endure when he appeareth? * His fan is in his hand, and he will purge

* Psal. 119.
21.

* Matth.
3. 10.

* Heb. 10.
31.

* Psal. 11. 6

* Esay 26.
21.

* Malac.
3. 2.

* Matth.
3. 12.

A Commination.

purge his floore, and gather his wheat into his barn : but he will burne the chaffe with unquenchable fire. * The day of the Lord commeth as a thiefe in the night, and when men shall say, Peace, and all things are safe, then shal sudden destruction come upon them as sorrow commeth upon a woman travelling with childe, and they shall not escape. Then shall appeare the wrath of God in the day of vengeance, which obstinate sinners through the stubbornnesse of their hearts have heaped unto themselves, which despised the goodnesse, patience, and long-sufferance of God, when he called them continually to repentance. * Then shall they call upon me (saith the Lord) but I will not heare, they shall seeke me early, but they shall not finde me, and that because they hated knowledge, and received not the feare of the Lord, but abhorred my counsell, and despised my correction. Then shall it be too late to knocke, when the doore shall be shut, and too late to cry for mercy, when it is the time of justice. O terrible voice of most iust judgement, which shall be pronounced upon them, when it shall be said unto them, * Goe ye cursed into the fire everlasting, which is prepared for the devill and his angels.

* Therefore brethren, take we heed betime, while the day of salvation lasteth, for the night commeth, when no man can work : but * let us while we have the light, beleeve in the light, and walke as children of the light, that we be not cast into the utter darknesse, * where is weeping and gnashing of teeth. Let us not abuse the goodnesse of God, which calleth us mercifully to amendment, and of his endlesse pity, promiseth us forgiveness of that which is past, if (with a whole minde and true heart) we returne unto him. * For though our finnes be as red as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow, and though they be like purple, yet shall they be as white as wool.

* Turne you cleane (saith the Lord) from all your wickednesse, and your sinne shall not be your destruction.

Cast away from you all your ungodlinesse that ye have done, make ye new hearts, and a new spirit. Wherefore will ye die, O yee house of Israel, seeing that I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God? Turn you then, and ye shall live.

* Although we have sinned, yet have we an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he it is that obtaineth grace for our finnes.

* For he was wounded for our offences, and smitten for our wickednesse. Let us therefore returne unto him, who is the mercifull receiver of all true penitent sinners, assuring our selves that he is ready to receive us, and most willing to pardon us, if we come to him

with faithfull repentance, if we will submit our selves unto him, and from henceforth walke in his wayes, * if we will take his easy yoke and light burden upon us, to follow him in lowlinesse, patience, and charity, and be ordered by the governance of his holy Spirit, seeking alwayes his glory, and serving him duly in our vocation, with thanksgiving. This if we doe, Christ will deliver us from the curse of the Law, and from the extreame malediction, which shall light upon them that shall bee set on the left hand, and he will set us on his * right hand, and give us the blessed benediction of his Father, commanding us to take possession of his glorious Kingdome, unto the which he vouchsafe to bring us all for his infinite mercy. Amen.

¶ Then shall they all kneel upon their knees, and the Priest and Clerks kneeling (where they are accustomed to say the Letany) shall say this Psalme.

HAve mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodnesse : according to the multitude of thy mercies, do away mine offences.

Wash me thoroughly from my wickednesse : and cleanse me from my sin.

For I acknowledge my faults : and my sin is ever before me.

Against thee onely have I sinned, and done this evill in thy sight : that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and cleare when thou art judged.

Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse : and in sinne hath my mother conceived me.

But loe, thou requirest truth in the inward parts : and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

Thou shalt purge me with hyssope, and I shall be cleane : thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

Thou shalt make me heare of joy and gladnesse : that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoyce.

Turne thy face from my finnes : and put out all my misdeeds.

Make me a cleane heart, O God : and renew a right spirit within me.

Cast me not away from thy presence : and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

O give me the comfort of thy helpe againe : and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

Then shall I teach thy wayes unto the wicked : and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

Deliver me from bloud-guiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health : and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lips (O Lord :) my mouth shall shew thy praise.

For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee : but thou delightest not in burnt offering.

The

The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit : a broken and contrite heart (O God) shalt thou not despise.

O bee favourable and gracious unto Si-on: build thou the wals of Jerusalem.

Then shalt thou bee pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations: then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine Altar.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evill. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord save thy servants.

Answer.

Which put their trust in thee.

Minister.

Send unto them helpe from above.

Answer.

And evermore mightily defend them.

Minister.

Helpe us, O God our Saviour.

Answer.

And for the glory of thy Names sake deliver us: be mercifull unto us sinners, for thy Names sake.

Minister.

O Lord heare our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

¶ Let us pray.

O Lord, wee beseech thee mercifullly heare our prayers, and spare all those

which confesse their finnes unto thee, that they whose consciences by sinne are accused, by thy mercifull pardon may be absolved, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Most mighty God, and mercifull Father, which hast compassion of all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, which wouldest not the death of a sinner, but that he should rather turne from sinne, and be saved: mercifullly forgive us our trespasses, receive and comfort us, which be grieved and wearied with the burden of our finnes: thy property is to have mercy, to thee onely it appertaineth to forgive finnes: Spare us therefore, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed: enter not into judgement with thy servants, which be vile earth, and miserable sinners: but so turne thine ire from us, which meekly knowledge our vile-nesse, and truly repent us of our faults: so make haste to helpe us in this world, that we may ever live with thee in the world to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the people say this that followeth, after the Minister.

T Urne thou us, O good Lord, and so shall we be turned: be favourable, O Lord, be favourable to thy people, which turne to thee in weeping, fasting, and praying: for thou art a mercifull God, full of compassion, long-suffering, and of great pity. Thou sparest when we deserve punishment, & in thy wrath thinkest upon mercy. Spare thy people, good Lord, spare them, and let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Heare us, O Lord, for thy mercy is great, and after the multitude of thy mercies looke upon us.



THE PSALMES OF DAVID,

of that Translation, which is commonly used
in the Churches.

Beatus vir qui non abiit. Psal. 1.

*Morning
Prayer.*

Blessed is the man that hath not walked in the counsell of the ungodly, nor stood in the way of sinners: and hath not sate in the seat of the scornfull.

2 But his delight is in the Law of the Lord: and in his Law will he exercise himselfe day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the water side: that will bring forth his fruit in due season.

4 His leafe also shall not wither: and look whatsoever he doth, it shall prosper.

5 As for the ungodly, it is not so with them: but they are like the chaffe which the wind scattereth away from the face of the earth.

6 Therefore the ungodly shall not be able to stand in the judgement: neither the sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: and the way of the ungodly shall perish.

Quare fremuerunt. Psal. 2.

Why doe the heathen so furiously rage together, and why do the people imagine a vaine thing?

2 The Kings of the earth stand up, and the

the rulers take counsell together : against the Lord, and against his Anointed.

3 Let us breake their bonds afunder : and cast away their cords from us.

4 He that dwelleth in heaven shall laugh them to scorne : the Lord shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speake unto them in his wrath : and vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I set my King : upon my holy hill of Sion.

7 I will preach the Law whereof the Lord hath said unto me : Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

8 Desire of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance : and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt bruise them with a rod of iron : and breake them in pieces like a potters vessell.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings : be learned ye that are judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Lord in feare : and rejoyce unto him with reverence.

12 Kisse the Sonne, lest he be angry, and so ye perish from the right way : if his wrath be kindled (yea, but a little) blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

Domine quid ? Psal. 3.

Lord, how are they increased that trouble me : many are they that rise against me.

2 Many a one there be that say of my soule : There is no helpe for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender : thou art my worship, and the lifter up of my head.

4 I did call upon the Lord with my voice : and he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I laid me downe and slept, and rose up againe : for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid for ten thousands of people : that have set themselves against me round about.

7 Up Lord, and help me, O my God : for thou smitest all mine enemies upon the cheeke bone, thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Lord : and thy blessing is upon the people.

Cum invocarem, Psal. 4.

Heare me when I call, O God of my righteousness : for thou hast set me at liberty when I was in trouble, have mercy upon me, and hearken unto my prayer.

2 O ye sonnes of men, how long will ye blaspheme mine honour : and have such pleasure in vanity, and seeke after leasing ?

3 Know this also, that the Lord hath chosen to himselfe the man that is godly : when I call upon the Lord, he will heare me.

4 Stand in awe, and sinne not : commune

with your owne heart, and in your chamber, and be still.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness : and put your trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say : Who will shew us any good ?

7 Lord, lift thou up : the light of thy countenance upon us.

8 Thou hast put gladnesse in my heart : since the time that their corne, and wine, and oyle increased.

9 I will lay me downe in peace, and take my rest : for it is thou Lord onely that makest me dwell in safety.

Verba mea auribus. Psal. 5.

Ponder my words, O Lord : consider my meditation.

2 O hearken thou unto the voice of my calling, my King and my God : for unto thee will I make my prayer.

3 My voice shalt thou heare betimes, O Lord : early in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will looke up.

4 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickednesse : neither shall any evill dwell with thee.

5 Such as be foolish, shall not stand in thy sight : for thou hatest all them that worke vanity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speake leasing : the Lord will abhorre both the bloudthirsty and deceitfull man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thy house, even upon the multitude of thy mercy : and in thy feare will I worship toward thy holy Temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness, because of mine enemies : make thy way plaine before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in his mouth : their inward parts are very wickednesse.

10 Their throat is an open sepulchre : they flatter with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God, let them perish through their owne imaginations : cast them out in the multitude of their ungodliness, for they have rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust in thee, rejoyce : they shall ever be giving of thanks, because thou defendest them, they that love thy Name, shall be joyfull in thee.

13 For thou, Lord, wilt give thy blessing unto the righteous : and with thy favourable kindness wilt thou defend him, as with a shield.

Domine, ne in furore. Psal. 6.



Lord, rebuke me not in thine indignation : neither chasten me in thy displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am weak : O Lord heale me, for my bones are vexed.

3 My

3 My soule is also sore troubled : but Lord how long wilt thou punish me ?

4 Turne thee, O Lord, and deliver my soule : oh save me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembreth thee : and who will give thee thanks in the pit ?

6 I am weary of my groaning, every night wash I my bed : and water my couch with my teares.

7 My beauty is gone for very trouble : and worne away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from me, all ye that worke vanity : for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition : the Lord will receive my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confounded and sore vexed : they shall be turned backe, and put to shame suddenly.

Domine Deus meus. Psal. 7.

O Lord my God, in thee have I put my trust : save me from all them that persecute me, deliver and me.

2 Lest he devoure my soule like a Lion, and teare it in pieces : while there is none to helpe.

3 O Lord my God, if I have done any such thing : or if there be any wickednesse in my hands.

4 If I have rewarded evill unto him that dealt friendly with me : yea, I have delivered him that without any cause is mine enemy.

5 Then let mine enemy persecute my soule, and take me : yea, let him tread my life downe upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

6 Stand up, O Lord, in thy wrath, and lift up thy selfe : because of the indignation of mine enemies, arise up for me in the judgement that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the Congregation of the people come about thee : for their sakes therefore lift up thy selfe againe.

8 The Lord shall judge the people, give sentence with me, O Lord : according to my righteousnesse, and according to the innocencie that is in me.

9 O let the wickednesse of the ungodly come to an end : but guide thou the just.

10 For the righteous God : trieth the very hearts and reines.

11 My helpe commeth of God : which preserveth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous Judge, strong and patient : and God is provoked every day.

13 If a man will not turne, he will whet his sword : he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

14 He hath prepared for him the instruments of death : he ordaineth his arrowes against the persecutors.

15 Behold he travelleth with mischief :

he hath conceived sorrow, and brought forth ungodlinesse.

16 He hath graven and digged up a pit : and is fallen himselfe into the destruction that he made for other.

17 For his travell shall come upon his owne head : and his wickednesse shall fall on his owne pate.

18 I will give thanks unto the Lord, according to his righteousnesse : and will praise the Name of the Lord the most High.

Domine Dominus. Psal. 8.

O Lord our governour, how excellent is thy Name in all the world : thou that hast set thy glory above the heavens!

2 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies : that thou mightest still the enemy and avenger.

3 For I will consider the heavens, even the works of thy fingers : the Moone, and the starres which thou hast ordained.

4 What is man that thou art mindfull of him : and the sonne of man that thou visitest him ?

5 Thou madest him lower then the Angels : to crown him with glory and worship.

6 Thou makest him to have dominion of the works of thy hands : and thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet.

7 All sheepe and oxen : yea, and the beasts of the field.

8 The fowles of the aire, and the fishes of the sea : and whatsoever walketh thorow the paths of the seas.

9 O Lord our governour : how excellent is thy Name in all the world !

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 9.

I Will give thanks unto thee, O Morning Lord, with my whole heart : I will speake of all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoyce in thee : yea, my songs will I make of thy Name, O thou most Higheft.

3 While mine enemies are driven backe : they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause : thou art set in the Throne that judgest right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and destroyed the ungodly : thou hast put out their name for ever and ever.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetuall end : even as the cities which thou hast destroyed, their memoriall is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for ever : he hath also prepared his seat for judgement.

8 For he shall judge the world in righteousnesse : and minister true judgement unto the people.

9 The Lord also will be a defence for the oppressed : even a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that know thy Name, will put their trust in thee : for thou Lord hast never failed them that seeke thee.

11 O praise the Lord which dwelleth in Sion : shew the people of his doings.

12 For when he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembreth them : and forgetteth not the complaint of the poore.

13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, consider the trouble which I suffer of them that hate me : thou that liftest me up from the gates of death.

14 That I may shew all thy praises within the ports of the daughter of Sion : I will rejoyce in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunke downe in the pit that they made : in the same net which they hid privily, is their foot taken.

16 The Lord is knowne to execute judgement : the ungodly is trapped in the works of his owne hands.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell : and all the people that forget God.

18 For the poore shall not alway be forgotten : the patient abiding of the meeke shall not perish for ever.

19 Up Lord, and let not man have the upper hand : let the heathen be judged in thy fight.

20 Put them in feare (O Lord :) that the heathen may know themselves to be but men.

Vt quid Domine ? Psal. 10.

Why standest thou so far off (O Lord :) and hidest thy face in the needfull time of trouble ?

2 The ungodly for his owne lust doth persecute the poore : let them be taken in the crafty wiliness that they have imagined.

3 For the ungodly hath made boast of his owne hearts desire : and speaketh good of the covetous, whom God abhorreth.

4 The ungodly is so proud that he careth not for God : neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His wayes are alway grievous : thy judgements are farre above out of his sight, and therefore defieth he all his enemies.

6 For he hath said in his heart, Tush, I shall never be cast downe : There shall no harme happen unto me.

7 His mouth is full of cursing, deceit, and fraud : under his tongue is ungodlinesse and vanity.

8 He sitteth lurking in the theevish corners of the streets : and privily in his lurking dens doth he murder the innocent, his eyes are set against the poore.

9 For he lieth waiting secretly, even as a Lion lurketh he in his den : that he may ravish the poore.

10 He doeth ravish the poore : when he getteth him into his net.

11 He falleth downe and humbleth himselfe : that the Congregation of the poore may fall into the hands of his captaines.

12 He hath said in his heart, Tush, God hath forgotten : he hideth away his face, and he will never see it.

13 Arise (O Lord God) and lift up thine hand : forget not the poore.

14 Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God : while he doth say in his heart, Tush, thou God, carest not for it.

15 Surely thou hast seen it : for thou beholdest ungodlinesse and wrong.

16 That thou mayest take the matter into thine hand : the poore committeth himselfe unto thee, for thou art the helper of the friendlesse.

17 Breake thou the power of the ungodly and malicious : take away his ungodlinesse, and thou shalt finde none.

18 The Lord is King for ever and ever : and the heathen are perished out of the land.

19 Lord thou hast heard the desire of the poore : thou preparest their heart, and thine care hearkneth thereto.

20 To helpe the fatherlesse and poore unto their right : that the man of the earth be no more exalted against them.

In Domino confido. Psal. 11.

In the Lord put I my trust : how say ye then to my soule, that she should flee as a bird unto the hill ?

2 For loe, the ungodly bend their bow, and make ready their arrowes within the quiver : that they may privily shoot at them which are true of heart.

3 For the foundations will be cast down : and what hath the righteous done ?

4 The Lord is in his holy Temple : the Lords seat is in heaven.

5 His eyes consider the poore : and his eye-lids trieth the children of men.

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous : but the ungodly, and him that delighteth in wickednesse, doth his soule abhorre.

7 Upon the ungodly he shall raine snares, fire, and brimstone, storme and tempest : this shall be their portion to drinke.

8 For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness : his countenance will behold the thing that is just.

Salvum me fac. Psal. 12.

Elpe me, Lord, for there is not one godly man left : for the faithfull are minished from among the children of men.

2 They talke of vanity every one with his neighbour : they do but flatter with their lips, and dissemble with their double heart.

3 The Lord shall root out all deceitfull lips : and the tongue that speaketh proud things.

4 Which have said, With our tongue we will prevaile : we are they that ought to speake : who is Lord over us ?

5 Now for the comfortlesse troubles sake of the needy : and because of the deepe sighing of the poore.

6 I will up (saith the Lord :) and will helpe every one from him that swelleth against him, and will set him at rest.

7 The words of the Lord are pure words : even as the silver which from the earth is tried and purified seven times in the fire.

8 Thou shalt keepe them, O Lord : thou shalt preserve him from this generation for ever.

9 The ungodly walk on every side : when they are exalted, the children of men are put to rebuke.

Vsquequo Domine. Psal. 13.

How long wilt thou forget me (O Lord) for ever : how long wilt thou hide thy face from me ?

2 How long shall I seeke counsell in my soule, and be so vexed in my heart : how long shall mine enemies triumph over me ?

3 Consider, and heare me, O Lord my God : lighten mine eyes, that I sleep not in death.

4 Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him : for if I be cast downe, they that trouble me will rejoyce at it.

5 But my trust is in thy mercy : and my heart is joyfull in thy salvation.

6 I will sing of the Lord, because he hath dealt so lovingly with me : yea, I will praise the Name of the Lord most Highest.

Dixit insipiens. Psal. 14.

The foole hath said in his heart : There is no God.

2 They are corrupt and become abominable in their doings : there is not one that doth good, (no not one.)

3 The Lord looked downe from heaven upon the children of men : to see if there were any that would understand and seeke after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable : there is none that doth good, no not one.

5 Their throat is an open sepulchre, with their tongues have they deceived : the poyson of aspes is under their lips.

6 Their mouth is full of cursing and bitterness : their feet are swift to shed blood.

7 Destruction and unhappinesse is in their wayes, and the way of peace have they not knowne : there is no feare of God before their eyes.

8 Have they no knowledge, that they are

are all such workers of mischief : eating up my people as it were bread ?

9 And call not upon the Lord, there were they brought in great feare (even where no feare was) for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you, ye have made a mocke at the counsell of the poore : because he putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall give salvation unto Israel out of Sion : when the Lord turneth the captivity of his people, then shall Jacob rejoyce, and Israel shall be glad.

Domine quis habitabit ? Psal. 15.



Ord who shall dwell in thy Tabernacle : or who shall rest upon thy holy Hill ? *Morning Prayer.*

2 Even he that leadeth an uncorrupt life : and doth the thing which is right, and speaketh the truth from his heart.

3 Hee that hath used no deceit in his tongue, nor done evill to his neighbour : and hath not slandered his neighbour.

4 He that setteth not by himselfe, but is lowly in his owne eyes : and maketh much of them that feare the Lord.

5 He that sweareth unto his neighbour, and disappointeth him not : though it were to his owne hinderance.

6 He that hath not given his money upon usury : nor taken reward against the innocent.

7 Whoso doth these things : shall never fall.

Conserve me. Psal. 16.

Preserve me, O God : for in thee have I put my trust.

2 O my soule, thou hast said unto the Lord : thou art my God, my goods are nothing unto thee.

3 All my delight is upon the Saints that are in the earth : and upon such as excell in vertue.

4 But they that run after another god : shall have great trouble.

5 Their drinke offerings of bloud will I not offer, neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himselfe is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup : thou shalt maintaine my lot.

7 The lot is fallen to me in a faire ground : yea, I have a goodly heritage.

8 I will thanke the Lord for giving me warning : my reines also chasten me in the night season.

9 I have set God alwayes before me : for he is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory rejoyced : my flesh also shall rest in hope.

11 For why? thou shalt not leave my soule in hell: neither shalt thou suffer thine holy One to see corruption.

12 Thou shalt shew me the path of life, in thy presence is the fulnesse of joy: and at thy right hand there is pleasure for evermore.

Exaudi Domine iustitiam. Psal. 17.

HEare the right, O Lord, consider my complaint: and hearken unto my prayer, that goeth not out of fained lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: and let thine eyes looke upon the thing that is equall.

3 Thou hast proved & visited mine heart in the night season, thou hast tried me, and shalt finde no wickednesse in me: for I am utterly purposed that my mouth shall not offend.

4 Because of mens works that are done against the words of thy lips: I have kept me from the wayes of the destroyer.

5 O hold thou up my goings in thy paths: that my footsteps slip not.

6 I have called upon thee, O God, for thou shalt heare me: encline thine eare to me, and hearken unto my words.

7 Shew thy marvellous loving kindnesse, thou that art the Saviour of them which put their trust in thee: from such as resist thy right hand.

8 Keepe me as the apple of an eye: hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the ungodly that trouble me: mine enemies compasse me round about, to take away my soule.

10 They are inclosed in their owne fat: and their mouth speaketh proud things.

11 They lie waiting in our way on every side: turning their eyes downe to the ground.

12 Like as a Lion that is greedy of his prey: and as it were a Lions whelp lurking in secret places.

13 Up Lord, disappoint him, and cast him downe: deliver my soule from the ungodly, which is a sword of thine.

14 From the men of thy hand, O Lord, from the men I say, and from the evill world: which have their portion in this life, whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.

15 They have children at their desire: and leave the rest of their substance for their babes.

16 But as for me, I will behold thy presence in righteousness: and when I awake up after thy likenesse, I shall be satisfied with it.

Diligam te. Psal. 18.

Evening Prayer.



Will love thee (O Lord) my strength, the Lord is my stony rocke, and my defence: my Saviour, my God, and my might, in whom I will trust, my buckler, the horne

also of my salvation, and my refuge.

2 I will call upon the Lord, which is worthy to be praised: so shall I be safe from mine enemies.

3 The sorrowes of death compassed me: and the overflowings of ungodlinesse made me afraid.

4 The paines of hell came about me: the snares of death overtooke me.

5 In my trouble I will call upon the Lord: and complaine unto my God.

6 So shall he heare my voice out of his holy Temple: and my complaint shall come before him, it shall enter even into his eares.

7 The earth trembled and quaked: the very foundations also of the hills shooke and were removed, because he was wroth.

8 There went a smoke out of his presence: and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coales were kindled at it.

9 He bowed the heavens also and came downe: and it was darke under his feet.

10 He rode upon the Cherubims, and did flie: he came flying upon the wings of the winde.

11 He made darknesse his secret place: his pavilion round about him with darke water, and thicke clouds to cover him.

12 At the brightnesse of his presence his clouds removed: hailestones and coales of fire.

13 The Lord also thundered out of heaven, and the Highest gave his thunder: hailestones and coales of fire.

14 He sent out his arrowes and scattered them: he cast forth lightnings and destroyed them.

15 The springs of water were scene, and the foundations of the round world were discovered at thy chiding, O Lord: at the blasting of the breath of thy displeasure.

16 He shall send downe from the high to fetch me: and shall take me out of many waters.

17 He shall deliver me from my strongest enemy, and from them which hate me: for they are too mighty for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my trouble: but the Lord was my upholder.

19 He brought me forth also into a place of liberty: he brought me forth, even because he had a favour unto me.

20 The Lord shall reward me after my righteous dealing: according to the cleanness of my hands shall he recompense me.

21 Because I have kept the wayes of the Lord: and have not forsaken my God as the wicked doth.

22 For I have an eye unto all his Lawes: and will not cast out his Commandments from me.

23 I was also uncorrupt before him: and eschewed mine owne wickednesse.

24 Therefore shall the Lord reward me after my righteous dealing: and according unto the cleanness of my hands in his eye sight.

25 With the holy thou shalt be holy: and with a perfect man thou shalt be perfect.

26 With the cleane thou shalt be cleane: and with the froward thou shalt learne frowardnesse.

27 For thou shalt save the people that are in adversity: and shalt bring downe the high looks of the proud.

28 Thou also shalt light my candle: the Lord my God shall make my darknesse to be light.

29 For in thee I shall discomfit an host of men: and with the helpe of my God, I shall leape over the wall.

30 The way of God is an undefiled way: the Word of the Lord also is tried in the fire: he is the defender of all them that put their trust in him.

31 For who is God but the Lord: or who hath any strength except our God?

32 It is God that girdeth me with strength of warre: and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like harts feet: and setteth me up on high.

34 He teacheth my hands to fight: and mine armes shall break even a bow of Steele.

35 Thou hast given me the defence of thy salvation: thy right hand also shall hold me up, and thy loving correction shall make me great.

36 Thou shalt make roome enough under me for to go: that my footsteps shall not slide.

37 I will follow upon mine enemies, and overtake them: neither will I turne againe till I have destroyed them.

38 I will smite them that they shall not be able to stand: but fall under my feet.

39 Thou hast girded me with strength unto the battell: thou shalt throw down mine enemies under me.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turne their backs upon me: and I shall destroy them that hate me.

41 They shall cry, but there shall be none to helpe them: yea, even unto the Lord shall they cry, but he shall not heare them.

42 I will beat them as small as the dust before the wind: I will cast them out as the clay in the streets.

43 Thou shalt deliver me from the strivings of the people: and thou shalt make me the head of the heathen.

44 A people whom I have not knowne: shall serve me.

45 As soone as they heare of me, they shall obey me: but the strange children shall dissemble with me.

46 The strange children shall faile: and be afraid out of their prisons.

47 The Lord liveth, and blessed be my strong helper: and praised be the God of my salvation.

48 Even the God that seeth that I be avenged: and subdueth the people unto me.

49 It is he that delivereth me from my (cruell) enemies: and setteth me up above mine adversaries: thou shalt rid me from the wicked man.

50 For this cause will I give thanks unto thee (O Lord) among the Gentiles: and sing praises unto thy Name.

51 Great prosperity giveth he unto his King: and sheweth loving kindnesse unto David his anointed, and unto his seed for evermore.

Cæli enarrant. Psal. 19.



He heavens declare the glory of *Morning* God: and the firmament shew- *Prayer.* eth his handy worke.

2 One day telleth another: and one night certieth another.

3 There is neither speech nor language: but their voyces are heard among them.

4 Their sound is gone out into all lands: and their words into the ends of the world.

5 In them hath he set a tabernacle for the Sunne: which cometh forth as a bridegroom out of his chamber, and rejoyceth as a gyant to run his course.

6 It goeth forth from the uttermost part of the heaven, and runneth about unto the end of it againe: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The Law of the Lord is an undefiled Law, converting the soule: the Testimony of the Lord is sure, and giveth wisdom unto the simple.

8 The Statutes of the Lord are right, and rejoyce the heart: the Commandment of the Lord is pure, and giveth light to the eyes.

9 The feare of the Lord is cleane, and endureth for ever: the Judgements of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they then gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also then honey, and the honey combe.

11 Moreover by them is thy servant taught: and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can tell how oft he offendeth: O cleanse thou me from my secret faults.

13 Keepe thy servant also from presumptuous finnes, lest they get the dominion over me: so shall I be undefiled, and innocent from the great offence.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart: be alway acceptable in thy sight.

15 O Lord: my strength and my Redeemer.

Exaudiat

Exaudiat te Dominus. Psal. 20.

THe Lord heare thee in the day of trouble: the Name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee helpe from the Sanctuary: and strengthen thee out of Sion.

3 Remember all thy offerings: and accept thy burnt sacrifice.

4 Grant thee thy hearts desire: and fulfill all thy minde.

5 We will rejoyce in thy salvation, and triumph in the Name of the Lord our God: the Lord performe all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Lord helpeth his Anointed; and will heare him from his holy heaven: even with the wholesome strength of his right hand.

7 Some put their trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the Name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought downe and fallen: but we are risen and stand upright.

9 Save Lord, and hear us, O King of heaven: when we call upon thee.

Dominus in virtute. Psal. 21.

THe King shall rejoyce in thy strength, O Lord: exceeding glad shall he be of thy salvation.

2 Thou hast given him his hearts desire: and hast not denied him the request of his lips.

3 For thou shalt prevent him with the blessings of goodnesse: and shalt set a crown of pure gold upon his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a long life: even for ever and ever.

5 His honour is great in thy salvation: glory and great worship shalt thou lay upon him.

6 For thou shalt give him everlasting felicity: and make him glad with the joy of thy countenance.

7 And why? because the King putteth his trust in the Lord: and in the mercy of the most Highest, he shall not miscarry.

8 All thine enemies shall feelee thine hand: thy right hand shall finde out them that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them like a fiery oven in time of thy wrath: the Lord shall destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire shall consume them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou root out of the earth: and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended mischief against thee: and imagined such a device as they are not able to performe.

12 Therefore shalt thou put them to flight: and the strings of thy bowe shalt thou make ready against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted Lord in thine owne strength: so will we sing & praise thy power.

Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 22.

MY God, my God, (looke upon me) why hast thou forsaken me: and art so farre from my health, and from the words of my complaint?

Evening Prayer.

2 O my God, I cry in the day time, but thou hearest not: and in the night season also I take no rest.

3 And thou continuest holy: O thou worship of Israel.

4 Our fathers hoped in thee: they trusted in thee, and thou diddest deliver them.

5 They called upon thee, and were holpen: they put their trust in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But as for me, I am a worrne and no man: a very scorne of men, and the out-cast of the people.

7 All they that see mee, laugh me to scorne: they shooe out their lips, and shake their heads, saying,

8 He trusted in God that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, if he will have him.

9 But thou art he that tooke me out of my mothers wombe: thou wast my hope when I hanged yet upon my mothers breasts.

10 I have beene left unto thee ever since I was borne: thou art my God, even from my mothers wombe.

11 O goe not from me, for trouble is hard at hand: and there is none to helpe me.

12 Many oxen are come about me: fat buls of Basan close me in on every side.

13 They gape upon me with their mouths: as it were a ramping and roaring Lion.

14 I am powred out like water, and all my bones are out of joynt: my heart also in the midst of my body is even like melting wax.

15 My strength is dried up like a pot-sheard, and my tongue cleaveth to my gums: and thou shalt bring me into the dust of death.

16 For (many) dogs are come about me: and the counsell of the wicked layeth siege against me.

17 They pierced my hands and my feet, I may tell all my bones: they stand staring and looking upon me.

18 They part my garments among them: and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou farre from me, O Lord: thou art my succour, haste thee to helpe me.

20 Deliver my soule from the sword: my dearling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the Lions mouth: thou hast heard me also from among the horns of the Unicorns.

22 I will declare thy Name unto my brethren: in the midst of the Congregation will I praise thee.

23 O praise the Lord ye that feare him: magnific him all ye of the seed of Jacob, and feare him all ye seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the low estate of the poore, he hath not hid his face from him: but when he called unto him, he heard him.

25 My praise is of thee in the great Congregation: my vowes will I performe in the sight of them that feare him.

26 The poore shall eat and be satisfied: they that seeke after the Lord, shall praise him, your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember themselves, and be turned unto the Lord: and all the kinreds of the nations shall worship before him.

28 For the kingdome is the Lords: and he is the governour among the people.

29 All such as be fat upon earth: have eaten and worshipped.

30 All they that goe downe into the dust shall kneele before him: and no man hath quickned his owne soule.

31 My seed shall serve him: they shall be counted unto the Lord for a generation.

32 They shall come, and the heavens shall declare his righteousness: unto a people that shall be borne, whom the Lord hath made.

Dominus regit me. Psal. 23.

THe Lord is my shepherd: therefore can I lacke nothing.

2 He shall feed me in a green pasture: and lead me forth beside the waters of comfort.

3 He shall convert my soule: and bring me forth in the paths of righteousness for his Names sake.

4 Yea, though I walke thorow the valley of the shadow of death, I will feare none evil: for thou art with me, thy rod and thy staffe comfort me.

5 Thou shalt prepare a table before me, against them that trouble me: thou hast anointed mine head with oile, and my cup shall be full.

6 But thy loving kindnesse and mercy shall follow me all the dayes of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

Domini est terra. Psal. 24.

Morning Prayer.



He earth is the Lords, and all that therein is: the compassse of the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the Seas: and prepared it upon the floods.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord: or who shall rise up in his holy place?

4 Even he that hath clean hands, and a pure heart: & that hath not lift up his mind unto va-

nity, nor sworn to deceive his neighbour.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the Lord, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that seek him: even of them that seek thy face, O Jacob.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up ye everlasting doores: and the king of glory shall come in.

8 Who is the king of glory: it is the Lord strong and mighty, even the Lord mighty in battell.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up ye everlasting doores: and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is the king of glory: even the Lord of hosts, he is the king of glory.

Ad te Domine. Psal. 25.

VNto thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soule, my God, I have put my trust in thee: O let me not be confounded, neither let mine enemies triumph over me.

2 For all they that hope in thee, shall not be ashamed: but such as transgresse without a cause, shall be put to confusion.

3 Shew me thy wayes, O Lord: and teach me thy paths.

4 Lead me forth in thy truth, and learne me: for thou art the God of my salvation, in thee hath been my hope all the day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies: and thy loving kindnesse which hath been ever of old.

6 Oh remember not the sinnes and offences of my youth: but according to thy mercy thinke thou upon me, (O Lord) for thy goodnesse.

7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

8 Them that be meeke shall he guide in judgement: and such as be gentle, them shall he learne his way.

9 All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth: unto such as keepe his Covenant and his Testimonies.

10 For thy Names sake, O Lord: be mercifull unto my sinne, for it is great.

11 What man is he that feareth the Lord: him shall he teach in the way that he shall chuse.

12 His soule shall dwell at ease: and his seed shall inherit the land.

13 The secret of the Lord is among them that feare him: and he will shew them his Covenant.

14 Mine eyes are ever looking unto the Lord: for he shall plucke my feet out of the net.

15 Turne thee unto me, and have mercy upon me: for I am desolate, and in misery.

16 The sorrowes of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Looke

17 Looke upon mine aduersity and misery: and forgive me all my sin.

18 Consider mine enemies how many they are: and they beare a tyrannous hate against me.

19 O keepe my soule, and deliver me: let me not be confounded, for I have put my trust in thee.

20 Let perfectnesse and righteous dealing wait upon me: for my hope hath beene in thee.

21 Deliver Israel, O God: out of all his troubles.

Indica me Domine. Psal. 26.

BE thou my Judge, O Lord, for I have walked innocently: my trust hath beene also in the Lord, therefore shall I not fall.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me: try out my reines and my heart.

3 For thy loving kindnesse is ever before mine eyes: and I will walke in thy truth.

4 I have not dwelt with vaine persons: neither will I have fellowship with the deceitfull.

5 I have hated the Congregation of the wicked: and will not sit among the ungodly.

6 I will wash my hands in innocency, O Lord: and so will I goe to thine Altar.

7 That I may shew the voice of thanksgiving: and tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house: and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 O shut not up my soule with the sinners: nor my life with the blood-thirsty.

10 In whose hands is wickednesse: and their right hands are full of gifts.

11 But as for me, I will walke innocently: O Lord deliver me, and be mercifull unto me.

12 My foot standeth right: I will praise the Lord in the Congregations.

Dominus illuminatio. Psal. 27.

Evening
Prayer.



HE Lord is my light and my salvation, whom then shall I feare: the Lord is the strength of my life, of whom then shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked (even mine enemies and my foes) came upon me to eate up my flesh: they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host of men were laid against me, yet shall not my heart be afraid: and though there rose up warre against me, yet will I put my trust in him.

4 One thing have I desired of the Lord, which I will require: even that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the dayes of my life, to behold the faire beauty of the Lord, and to visit his Temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his Tabernacle: yea, in the secret place of his dwelling shall he hide me, and set mee up upon a rocke of stone.

6 And now shall he lift up mine head: above mine enemies round about me.

7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladnesse: I will sing and speake praises unto the Lord.

8 Hearken unto my voice, O Lord, when I cry unto thee: have mercy upon me, and heare me.

9 My heart hath talked of thee, seeke ye my face: thy face Lord, will I seeke.

10 O hide not thou thy face from me: nor cast thy servant away in displeasure.

11 Thou hast beene my succour: leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

12 When my father and my mother forsake me: the Lord taketh me up.

13 Teach me thy way, O Lord: and lead me in the right way, because of mine enemies.

14 Deliver me not over into the will of mine adversaries: for there are false witnesses risen up against me, and such as speake wrong.

15 I should utterly have fainted: but that I beleeve verily to see the goodnesse of the Lord in the land of the living.

16 O tarry thou the Lords leasure: be strong, and he shall comfort thine heart, and put thou thy trust in the Lord.

Ad te Domine. Psal. 28.

VNto thee will I cry, O Lord, my strength: thinke no scorne of me, lest if thou make as though thou hearest not, I become like them that goe downe into the pit.

2 Heare the voice of my humble petitions when I cry unto thee: when I hold up my hands toward the Mercy-seat of thy holy Temple.

3 O plucke me not away (neither destroy me) with the ungodly and wicked doers: which speake friendly to their neighbours, but imagine mischief in their hearts.

4 Reward them according to their deeds: and according to the wickednesse of their owne inventions.

5 Recompense them after the worke of their hands: pay them that they have deserved.

6 For they regard not in their minde the workes of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands: therefore shall he breake them down, and not build them up.

7 Praised be the Lord: for he hath heard the voice of my humble petitions.

8 The Lord is my strength and my shield, my heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart danceth for joy, and in my song will I praise him.

9 The Lord is my strength: and he is the wholesome defence of his Anointed.

10 O save thy people, and give thy blessing unto thine inheritance: feed them, and set them up for ever.

Afferte

Afferte Domino. Psal. 29.

BRing unto the Lord, (O ye mighty) bring young rammes unto the Lord: ascribe unto the Lord worship and strength.

2 Give the Lord the honour due unto his Name: worship the Lord with holy worship.

3 It is the Lord that commandeth the waters: it is the glorious God that maketh the thunder.

4 It is the Lord that ruleth the Sea, the voice of the Lord is mighty in operation: the voice of the Lord is a glorious voice.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the Cedar trees: yea, the Lord breaketh the Cedars of Libanus.

6 He made them also to skip like a Calfe: Libanus also and Syron like a young Unicorn.

7 The voice of the Lord divideth the flames of fire, the voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness: yea, the Lord shaketh the wilderness of Cades.

8 The voice of the Lord maketh the Hindes to bring forth young, and discovereth the thicke bushes: in his Temple doth every man speake of his honour.

9 The Lord sitteth above the water-flood: and the Lord remaineth a King forever.

10 The Lord shall give strength unto his people: the Lord shall give his people the blessing of peace.

Exaltate Domine. Psal. 30.

Morning
Prayer.

Will magnifie thee, O Lord, for thou hast set me up: and not made my foes to triumph over me.

2 O Lord my God, I cried unto thee: and thou hast healed me.

3 Thou Lord hast brought my soule out of hell: thou hast kept my life from them that goe downe to the pit.

4 Sing praises unto the Lord (O ye Saints of his:) and give thanks to him for a remembrance of his holinesse.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life: heaviness may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be removed: thou Lord of thy goodnes hadst made my hill so strong.

7 Thou didst turne thy face (from me:) and I was troubled.

8 Then cried I unto thee, O Lord: and gate me unto my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my blood: when I goe downe to the pit?

10 Shall the dust give thanks unto thee: or shall it declare thy truth?

11 Heare, O Lord, and have mercy upon me: Lord be thou my helper.

12 Thou hast turned my heaviness into

joy: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladnesse.

13 Therefore shall every good man sing of thy praise without ceasing: O my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

In te Domine speravi. Psal. 31.

In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion: deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 Bow downe thine eare to me: make haste to deliver me.

3 And be thou my strong rocke, and the house of defence: that thou mayest save me.

4 For thou art my strong rock and my castle: be thou also my guide, and lead me for thy Names sake.

5 Draw me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.

6 Into thy hand I commend my spirit: for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of truth.

7 I have hated them that hold of superstitious vanities: and my trust hath beene in the Lord.

8 I will be glad and rejoyce in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble, and hast knowne my soule in adversities.

9 Thou hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: but hast set my feet in a large roome.

10 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble: and mine eye is consumed for very heaviness, yea, my soule and my body.

11 For my life is waxen old with heaviness: and my yeares with mourning.

12 My strength faileth me because of mine iniquitie: and my bones are consumed.

13 I became a reproofe among all mine enemies, but specially among my neighbours: and they of mine acquaintance were afraid of me, and they that did see me without, conveyed themselves from me.

14 I am cleane forgotten, as a dead man out of minde: I am become like a broken vessel.

15 For I have heard the blasphemy of the multitude: and feare is on every side, while they conspire together against me, and take their counsel to take away my life.

16 But my hope hath beene in thee, O Lord: I have said, Thou art my God.

17 My time is in thy hand, deliver mee from the hand of mine enemies: and from them that persecute me.

18 Shew thy servant the light of thy countenance: and save me for thy mercies sake.

19 Let me not be confounded, O Lord, for I have called upon thee: let the ungodly be put to confusion, and be put to silence in the grave.

20 Let the lying lips be put to silence: which cruelly, disdainfully, and despitefully speake against the righteous.

21 O how plentiful is thy goodnesse, which thou hast laid up for them that feare thee: and that thou hast prepared for them that put their trust in thee, even before the sonnes of men!

22 Thou shalt hide them privily by thine owne presence, from the provoking of all men: thou shalt keepe them secretly in thy Tabernacle from the strife of tongues.

23 Thankes be to the Lord: for he hath shewed me marvellous great kindnesse in a strong citie.

24 And when I made haste, I said: I am cast out of the sight of thine eyes.

25 Neverthelesse thou heardest the voice of my prayer: when I cryed unto thee.

26 O love the Lord, all ye his Saints: for the Lord preserveth them that are faithfull, and plenteously rewardeth the proud doer.

27 Be strong, and he shall stablish your hearts: all ye that put your trust in the Lord.

Beati quorum. Psal. 32.

Evening
Prayer.

Blessed is he whose unrighteousnesse is forgiven: and whose sin is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the Lord imputeth no sinne: and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue: my bones consumed away through my daily complaining.

4 For thy hand is heavie upon me day and night: and my moisture is like the drought in Summer.

5 I will knowledge my sinne unto thee: and mine unrighteousnesse have I not hid.

6 I said, I will confesse my sinne unto the Lord: and so thou forgavest the wickednesse of my sinne.

7 For this shall every one that is godly make his prayer unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: but in the great water floods they shall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide me in, thou shalt preserve me from trouble: thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance.

9 I will informe thee, and teach thee in the way wherein thou shalt goe: and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10 Be ye not like to horse and mule, which have no understanding: whose mouthes must be holden with bit and bridle, lest they fall upon thee.

11 Great plagues remaine for the ungodly: but whoso putteth his trust in the Lord, mercy embraceth him on every side.

12 Be glad, O ye righteous, and rejoyce in the Lord: and be joyfull, all ye that are true of heart.

Exultate iusti. Psal. 33.

Rejoyce in the Lord, O ye righteous: for it becommeth well the just to be thankful.

2 Praise the Lord with Harp: sing Psalms unto him with the Lute and instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing praises lustily (unto him) with a good courage.

4 For the word of the Lord is true: and all his workes are faithfull.

5 He loveth righteousness and judgement: the earth is full of the goodnesse of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heavens made: and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the Sea together, as it were upon an heape: and layeth up the deepe as in a treasure house.

8 Let all the earth feare the Lord: stand in awe of him, all ye that dwell in the world.

9 For he spake, and it was done: he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsell of the heathen to nought: and maketh the devices of the people to be of none effect, and casteth out the counsels of Princes.

11 The counsell of the Lord shall endure for ever: and the thoughts of his heart from generation to generation.

12 Blessed are the people whose God is the Lord Jehova: and blessed are the folke that he hath chosen to him to be his inheritance.

13 The Lord looked down from heaven, and beheld all the children of men: from the habitation of his dwelling he considereth all them that dwell in the earth.

14 He fashioneth all the hearts of them: and understandeth all their workes.

15 There is no King that can be saved by the multitude of an hoste: neither is any mighty man delivered by much strength.

16 An horse is counted but a vaine thing to save a man: neither shall he deliver any man by his great strength.

17 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that feare him: and upon them that put their trust in his mercy.

18 To deliver their soules from death: and to feed them in the time of dearth.

19 Our soule hath patiently tarried for the Lord: for he is our hope and our shield.

20 For our heart shall rejoyce in him: because we have hoped in his holy Name.

21 Let thy mercifull kindnesse (O Lord) be upon us: like as we do put our trust in thee.

Benedicam Domino. Psal. 34.

IWill always give thanks unto the Lord: his praise shall ever be in my mouth.

2 My soule shall make her boast of the Lord: the humble shall heare thereof and be glad.

3 O praise the Lord with me: and let us magnifie his Name together.

4 I fought

4 I fought the Lord, and he heard me: yea he delivered me out of all my feare.

5 They had an eye unto him and were lightned: and their faces were not ashamed.

6 Loe, the poore cryeth, and the Lord heareth him: yea, and saveth him out of all his troubles.

7 The Angel of the Lord tarrieth round about them that feare him: and delivereth them.

8 O taste and see how gracious the Lord is: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O feare the Lord ye that be his Saints: for they that feare him lacke nothing.

10 The Lions doe lack, and suffer hunger: but they which seeke the Lord, shall want no manner of thing that is good.

11 Come ye children, and hearken unto me: I will teach you the feare of the Lord.

12 What man is he that lusteth to live, and would faine see good dayes: keepe thy tongue from evil, and thy lips that they speak no guile.

13 Eschew evil, and doe good: seek peace, and ensue it.

14 The eyes of the Lord are over the righteous: and his eares are open unto their prayers.

15 The countenance of the Lord is against them that doe evil: to root out the remembrance of them from the earth.

16 The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth them: and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

17 The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a contrite heart: and will save such as bee of an humble spirit.

18 Great are the troubles of the righteous: but the Lord delivereth him out of all.

19 He keepeth all his bones: so that not one of them is broken.

20 But misfortune shall slay the ungodly: and they that hate the righteous, shall be desolate.

21 The Lord delivereth the soules of his servants: and all they that put their trust in him, shall not be destitute.

Indica me Domine. Psal. 35.

Morning Prayer.



Lead thou my cause, O Lord, with them that strive with me: and fight thou against them that fight against me.

2 Lay hand upon the shield and buckler: and stand up to helpe me.

3 Bring forth the speare, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say unto my soule, I am thy salvation.

4 Let them bee confounded and put to shame that seeke after my soule: let them be turned backe, and brought to confusion, that imagine mischief for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the wind:

and the Angel of the Lord scattering them.

6 Let their way be darke and slippery: and let the Angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For they have privily laid their net to destroy me without a cause: yea, even without a cause have they made a pit for my soul.

8 Let a sudden destruction come upon him unawares: and his net that he hath laid privily, catch himselfe: that he may fall into his owne mischief.

9 And my soule be joyfull in the Lord: it shall rejoyce in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poore from him that is too strong for him: yea, the poore, and him that is in misery, from him that spoileth him.

11 False witnesse did rise up: they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good: to the great discomfort of my soule.

13 Neverthelesse, when they were sicke, I put on sackcloth, and humbled my soule with fasting: and my prayer shall turne into mine owne bosome.

14 I behaved my selfe as though it had beene my friend, or my brother: I went heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in my adversity they rejoyced, and gathered themselves together: yea, the very abjects came together against me unawares, making mowes at me, and ceased not.

16 With the flatterers were basie mockers: which gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou looke upon this: O deliver my soule from the calamities which they bring on me, and my dearling from the lions.

18 So will I give thee thanks in the great Congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19 O let not them that are mine enemies triumph over me ungodly: neither let them winke with their eyes that hate me without a cause.

20 And why? their communing is not for peace: but they imagine deceitfull words against them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped on me with their mouthes, and said: Fie on thee, fie on thee, we saw it with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seene, O Lord: hold not thy tongue then, goe not farre from me, O Lord.

23 Awake, and stand up to judge my quarrell: avenge thou my cause, my God, and my Lord.

24 Judge me. O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness: and let them not triumph over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There, there, so would we have it: neither let them say, We have devoured him.

26 Let them bee put to confusion and shame together that rejoyce at my trouble: let them be clothed with rebuke and dishonour that boast themselves against me.

27 Let them be glad and rejoyce that favour my righteous dealing: yea, let them say alway, Blessed be the Lord, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall be talking of thy righteousness: and of thy praise all the day long.

Dixit iniustus. Psal. 36.

MY heart sheweth me the wickednesse of the ungodly: that there is no feare of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himselfe in his owne sight: untill his abominable sin be found out.

3 The words of his mouth are unrighteous; and full of deceit: he hath left off to be have himselfe wisely, and to doe good.

4 He imagineth mischief upon his bed, and hath set himselfe in no good way: neither doeth he abhorre any thing that is evil.

5 Thy mercy (O Lord) reacheth unto the heavens: and thy faithfulness unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness standeth like the strong mountaines: thy judgements are like the great deepe.

7 Thou Lord, shalt save both man and beast, how excellent is thy mercy, O God: and the children of men shall put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be satisfied with the plentifulnesse of thy house: and thou shalt give them drinke of thy pleasures, as out of the river.

9 For with thee is the well of life: and in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue forth thy loving kindness unto them that know thee: and thy righteousness unto them that are true of heart.

11 O let not the foot of pride come against me: and let not the hand of the ungodly cast me downe.

12 There are they fallen (all) that worke wickednesse: they are cast downe, and shall not be able to stand.

Noli amulari. Psal. 37.

Evening
Prayer.

Rest not thy selfe, because of the ungodly: neither be thou envious against the evil doers.

2 For they shall soone be cut downe like the grasse: and bee withered even as the greene herbe.

3 Put thou thy trust in the Lord, and bee doing good: dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thou in the Lord: and he shall give thee thy hearts desire.

5 Commit thy way unto the Lord, and put thy trust in him: and he shall bring it to passe.

6 Hee shall make thy righteousness as cleare as the light: and thy just dealing as the noone day.

7 Hold thee still in the Lord, and abide patiently upon him: but grieve not thy selfe at him whose way doeth prosper, against the man that doeth after evil counsels.

8 Leave off from wrath, and let goe displeasure: fret not thy selfe, else shalt thou bee moved to doe evil.

9 Wicked doers shall be rooted out: and they that patiently abide the Lord, those shall inherit the land.

10 Yet a litle while, and the ungodly shall be cleane gone: thou shalt looke after his place, and he shall be away.

11 But the meeke spirited shall possesse the earth: and shall be refreshed in the multitude of peace.

12 The ungodly seeketh counsell against the just: and gnaweth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh him to scorne: for he hath seene that his day is comming.

14 The ungodly have drawne out the sword, and have bent their bow: to cast down the poore and needy, and to slay such as be of a right conversation.

15 Their sword shall goe thorow their owne heart: and their bow shall be broken.

16 A small thing that the righteous hath: is better than great riches of the ungodly.

17 For the armes of the ungodly shall be broken: and the Lord upholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the dayes of the godly: and their inheritance shall endure for ever.

19 They shall not be confounded in the perillous time: and in the dayes of dearth they shall have enough.

20 As for the ungodly, they shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fat of lambes: yea, even as the smoke shall they consume away.

21 The ungodly borroweth, and payeth not againe: but the righteous is mercifull and liberall.

22 Such as be blessed of God shall possesse the land: and they that be cursed of him, shall be rooted out.

23 The Lord ordereth a good mans going: & maketh his way acceptable to himself.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be cast away: for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have beene young, and now am old: and yet saw I never the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging their bread.

26 The righteous is ever mercifull and lendeth: and his seed is blessed.

27 Flee from evil, and doe the thing that is good: and dwell for evermore.

28 For the Lord loveth the thing that is right: he forsaketh not his that be godly, but they are preserved for ever.

29 The righteous shall be punished: as for the seed of the ungodly, it shall be rooted out.

30 The righteous shall inherit the land: and dwell therein for ever.

31 The mouth of the righteous is exercised in wisdom: and his tongue will be talking of judgement.

32 The Law of his God is in his heart: and his goings shall not slide.

33 The ungodly seeth the righteous: and seeketh occasion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leave him in his hand: nor condemne him when he is judged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord, and keepe his way, and he shall promote thee, that thou shalt possesse the land: when the ungodly shall perish, thou shalt see it.

36 I my selfe have seene the ungodly in great power: and flourishing like a greene Bay tree.

37 And I went by, and loe, he was gone: I sought him, but his place could no where be found.

38 Keepe innocency, and take heed unto the thing that is right: for that shall bring a man peace at the last.

39 As for the transgressours, they shall perish together: and the end of the ungodly is, They shall be rooted out at the last.

40 But the salvation of the righteous cometh of the Lord: which is also their strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shall stand by them, and save them: he shall deliver them from the ungodly, and shall save them, because they put their trust in him.

Domine ne in furore. Psal. 38.

Morning
Prayer.

PUt me not to rebuke (O Lord) in thine anger: neither chasten me in thy heaveie displeasure.

2 For thine arrowes stick fast in me: and thy hand presseth mee fore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy displeasure: neither is there any rest in my bones, by reason of my sinne.

4 For my wickednesses are gone over my head: and are like a fore burden too heaveie for me to beare.

5 My wounds stinke, and are corrupt: through my foolishnesse.

6 I am brought into so great trouble and misery: that I goe mourning all the day long.

7 For my loynes are filled with a sore discase: and there is no whole part in my body.

8 I am feeble and sore smitten: I have rored for the very disquietnesse of my heart.

9 Lord, thou knowest all my desire: and my groning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength hath failed me: and the sight of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My lovers and my neighbours did stand looking upon my trouble: and my kinsmen stood afarre off.

12 They also that sought after my life, laid snares for me: and they that went about to doe me evil, talked of wickednesse, and imagined deceit all the day long.

13 As for me, I was like a deafe man, and heard not: and as one that is dumbe, which doth not open his mouth.

14 I became even as a man that heareth not: and in whose mouth are no reproofes.

15 For in thee O Lord have I put my trust: thou shalt answer for me, O Lord my God.

16 I have required that they (even mine enemies) should not triumph over me: for when my foot slipt, they rejoyced greatly against me.

17 And I truly am set in the plague: and my heaviness is ever in thy sight.

18 For I will confesse my wickednesse: and be sory for my sinne.

19 But mine enemies live, and are mighty: and they that hate me wrongfully, are many in number.

20 They also that reward evil for good, are against me: because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forsake me not, O Lord my God: be not thou farre from me.

22 Hasten thee to helpe me: O Lord God of my salvation.

Dixi, Custodiam. Psal. 39.

ISaid, I will take heed to my wayes: that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keepe my mouth as it were with a bridle: whilest the ungodly is in my sight.

3 I held my tongue, and spake nothing: I kept silence, yea even from good words, but it was paine and griefe to me.

4 My heart was hote within me, and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled: and at the last I spake with my tongue.

5 Lord, let me know mine end, and the number of my dayes: that I may be certified how long I have to live.

6 Behold, thou hast made my dayes as it were a span long: and mine age is even as nothing in respect of thee, and verily every man living is altogether vanity.

7 For man walketh in a vaine shadow, and disquieteth himselfe in vaine: he heapeth up riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them.

8 And now Lord, what is my hope: truly my hope is even in thee.

9 Deliver me from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke unto the foolish.

10 I became dumb, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

11 Take

11 Take thy plague away from me : I am even consumed by the meanes of thy heauie hand.

12 When thou with rebukes doest chasten man for sinne, thou makest his beauty to consume away, like as it were a moth fretting a garment : every man therefore is but vanity.

13 Heare my prayer, O Lord, and with thine eares consider my calling : hold not thy peace at my teares.

14 For I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner : as all my fathers were.

15 O spare me a little, that I may recover my strength : before I goe hence, and be no more scene.

Expectans expectavi. Psal. 40.

I Waited patiently for the Lord : and he inclined unto me, and heard my calling.

2 He brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the myre and clay : and set my feet upon the rocke, and ordered my goings.

3 And hee hath put a new song in my mouth : even a thanksgiving unto our God.

4 Many shall see it, and feare : and shall put their trust in the Lord.

5 Blessed is the man that hath set his hope in the Lord : and turned not unto the proud, and to such as goe about with lies.

6 O Lord my God, great are thy wondrous workes which thou hast done : like as be also thy thoughts which are to us-ward, and yet there is no man that ordereth them unto thee.

7 If I would declare them and speake of them : they should be moe than I am able to expresse.

8 Sacrifice and meat offering thou wouldest not have : but mine eares hast thou opened.

9 Burnt offerings and sacrifice for sin hast thou not required : then said I, Lo, I come.

10 In the volume of the booke it is written of me, that I should fulfill thy will, O my God : I am content to doe it, yea, thy Law is within my heart.

11 I have declared thy righteousness in the great Congregation : loe, I will not refrain my lips, O Lord, and that thou knowest.

12 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart, my talking hath bene of thy truth, and of thy salvation.

13 I have not kept backe thy loving mercy and truth : from the great Congregation.

14 Withdraw not thou thy mercy from me, O Lord : let thy loving kindnesse and thy truth alway preserve me.

15 For innumerable troubles are come about me, my finnes have taken such hold upon me, that I am not able to looke up : yea, they are moe in number than the haire of mine head : and my heart hath failed me.

16 O Lord, let it be thy pleasure to deliver me : make haste (O Lord) to helpe me.

17 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seeke after my soule to destroy it : let them be driven backward and put to rebuke that wish me evil.

18 Let them be desolate and rewarded with shame, that say unto me : Fic upon thee, fic upon thee.

19 Let all those that seeke thee, bee joyfull and glad in thee : and let such as love thy salvation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

20 As for me, I am poore and needy : but the Lord careth for me.

21 Thou art my helper and Redeemer : make no long tarrying, O my God.

Beatus qui intelligit. Psal. 41.

Blessed is hee that considereth the poore (and needy:) the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble. *Evening Prayer.*

2 The Lord preserve him and keepe him alive, that he may be blessed upon earth : and deliver not thou him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord comfort him when he lyeth sicke upon his bed : make thou all his bed in his sicknesse.

4 I said, Lord be mercifull unto me: heale my soule, for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speake evil of me : when shall he die, and his name perish ?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity : and his heart conceiveth falshood within himselfe, and when he commeth forth, he telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whisper together against me : even against me doe they imagine this evil.

8 Let the sentence of guiltinesse proceed against him : and now that hee lieth, let him rise up no more.

9 Yea, even mine owne familiar friend whom I trusted : which did also eat of my bread, hath laid great wait for me.

10 But bee thou mercifull unto mee, O Lord : raise thou me up againe, and I shall reward them.

11 By this I know thou favourest me : that mine enemy doth not triumph against me.

12 And when I am in my health, thou upholdest me : and shalt set me before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed bee the Lord God of Israel : world without end. Amen.

Quemadmodum. Psal. 42.

Like as the Hart desireth the water brooks : so longeth my soule after thee, O God.

2 My soule is athirst for God, yea, even for the living God : when shall I come to appeare before the presence of God ?

3 My teares have bene my meat day and night : while they daily say unto me, Where is now thy God ?

4 Now when I thinke thereupon, I

G

pour

poure out my heart by my selfe : for I went with the multitude, and brought them forth into the house of God.

5 In the voice of praise and thanksgiving : among such as keepe holy day.

6 Why art thou so full of heavinesse, (O my soule) and why art thou so disquieted within me ?

7 Put thy trust in God : for I will yet give him thanks for the help of his countenance.

8 My God, my soule is vexed within me : therefore will I remember thee, concerning the land of Jordan, and the little hill of Hermon.

9 One deepe calleth another, because of the noise of the water-pipes : all thy waves and stormes are gone over me.

10 The Lord hath granted his loving kindnesse on the day time : and in the night season did I sing of him, and made my prayer unto the God of my life.

11 I will say unto the God of my strength, Why hast thou forgotten me : why goe I thus heavily, while the enemy oppresseth mee ?

12 My bones are smitten asunder as with a sword : while mine enemies (that trouble me) cast me in the teeth.

13 Namely, while they say daily unto me : Where is now thy God ?

14 Why art thou so vexed, O my soule : and why art thou so disquieted within me ?

15 O put thy trust in God : for I will yet thanke him which is the helpe of my countenance, and my God.

Iudica me Deus. Psal. 43.

GIve sentence with me, O God, and defend my cause against the ungodly people : O deliver me from the deceitfull and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength, why hast thou put me from thee : and why goe I so heavily, while the enemy oppresseth mee ?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth, that they may lead mee : and bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may goe unto the Altar of God, even unto the God of my joy and gladnesse : and upon the harpe will I give thanks unto thee, O God, my God.

5 Why art thou so heavy, O my soule : and why art thou so disquieted within me ?

6 O put thy trust in God : for I will yet give him thanks, which is the helpe of my countenance, and my God.

Deus audivit. Psal. 44.

Morning Prayer.

WE have heard with our eares, O God, our fathers have told us : what thou hast done in their time of old.

2 How thou hast driven out the heathen with thy hand, and planted them in : how

thou hast destroyed the nations, and cast them out.

3 For they gate not the land in possession through their owne sword : neither was it their owne arme that helped them.

4 But thy right hand and thine arme, and the light of thy countenance : because thou hadst a favour unto them.

5 Thou art my King. (O God :) send helpe unto Jacob.

6 Through thee will we overthrow our enemies : and in thy Name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

7 For I will not trust in my bow : it is not my sword that shall helpe me.

8 But it is thou that savest us from our enemies : and puttest them to confusion that hate us.

9 We make our boast of God all day long : and will praise thy Name for ever.

10 But now thou art farre off, and puttest us to confusion : and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest us to turne our backs upon our enemies : so that they which hate us, spoile our goods.

12 Thou lettest us to bee eaten up like sheep : & hast scattered us among the Heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought : and takest no money for them.

14 Thou makest us to be rebuked of our neighbours : to be laughed to scorne, and had in derision of them that are round about us.

15 Thou makest us to bee a by-word among the heathen : and that the people shake their heads at us.

16 My confusion is daily before me : and the shame of my face hath covered me.

17 For the voice of the slanderer and blasphemer : for the enemy and avenger.

18 And though all this be come upon us, yet doe we not forget thee : nor behave our selves frowardly in thy Covenant.

19 Our heart is not turned backe : neither our steps gone out of thy way.

20 No not when thou hast smitten us into the place of Dragons : and covered us with the shadow of death.

21 If we have forgotten the Name of our God, and holden up our hands to any strange god : shall not God search it out ? for hee knoweth the very secrets of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are we killed all the day long : and are counted as sheepe appointed to be slaine.

23 Up Lord, why sleepest thou : awake, and be not absent from us for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face : and forgettest our misery and trouble ?

25 For our soule is brought low even unto the dust : our belly cleaveth unto the ground.

26 Arise and helpe us : and deliver us for thy mercies sake.

Eructavit

Eruſtavit cor meum. Pſal. 45.

MY heart is inditing of a good matter: I ſpeake of the things which I have made unto the King.

2 My tongue is the pen: of a ready writer.

3 Thou art fairer than the children of men: full of grace are thy lips, becauſe God hath bleſſed thee for ever.

4 Gird thee with thy ſword upon thy thigh, O thou moſt mighty: according to thy worſhip and renowne.

5 Good lucke have thou with thine honour: ride on, becauſe of the word of truth, of meekneſſe and righteouſneſſe, and thy right hand ſhall teach thee terrible things.

6 Thy arrowes are very ſharpe, and the people ſhall bee ſubdued unto thee: even in the miſt among the kings enemies.

7 Thy ſeat (O God) endureth for ever: the ſcepter of thy kingdome is a right ſcepter.

8 Thou haſt loved righteouſneſſe, and hated iniquity: wherefore God (even thy God) hath anointed thee with the oyle of gladneſſe above thy fellowes.

9 All thy garments ſmell of Myrrhe, Aloes, and Caſſia: out of the Ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand did ſtand the Queen in a veſture of gold (wrought about with divers colours.)

11 Harken (O daughter) and conſider, encline thine eare: forget alſo thine owne people, and thy fathers houſe.

12 So ſhall the King have pleaſure in thy beauty: for hee is thy Lord (God) and worſhip thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre ſhall bee there with a gift: like as the rich alſo among the people, ſhall make their ſupplication before thee.

14 The Kings daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 She ſhall be brought unto the King in raiment of needle worke: the virgins that be her fellowes ſhall beare her company, and ſhall be brought unto thee.

16 With joy and gladneſſe ſhall they bee brought: and ſhall enter into the Kings palace.

17 In ſtead of thy fathers thou ſhalt have children: whom thou mayeſt make Princes in all lands.

18 I will remember thy Name from one generation unto another: therefore ſhall the people give thanks unto thee world without end.

Deus noſter refugium. Pſal. 46.

GOD is our hope and ſtrength: a very preſent helpe in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not feare though the earth be moved: and though the hills be carried into the miſt of the Sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage and ſwell: and though the mountaines ſhake at the tempeſt of the ſame.

4 The rivers of the flood thereof ſhall make glad the citie of God: the holy place of the Tabernacle of the moſt Higheſt.

5 God is in the miſt of her, therefore ſhall ſhe not be removed: God ſhall help her, and that right early.

6 The heathen make much ado, and the kingdomes are moved: but God hath ſhewed his voice, & the earth ſhall melt away.

7 The Lord of hoſts is with us: the God of Jacob is our refuge.


8 O come hither, and behold the workes of the Lord: what deſtruction he hath brought upon the earth.

9 He maketh warres to ceaſe in all the world: he breaketh the bow, and knappeth the ſpeare in ſunder, and burneth the chariots in the fire.

10 Be ſtill then, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hoſts is with us: the God of Jacob is our refuge.

Omnes gentes plaudite. Pſal. 47.

 Clap your hands together, (all ye Evening people:) O ſing unto God with Prayer, the voice of melody.

2 For the Lord is high, and to be feared: he is the great King upon all the earth.

3 He ſhall ſubdue the people under us: and the nations under our feet.

4 He ſhall chuſe out an heritage for us: even the worſhip of Jacob whom he loved.

5 God is gone up with a merry noiſe: and the Lord with the ſound of the Trump.

6 O ſing praifes, ſing praifes unto (our) God: o ſing praifes, ſing praifes unto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: ſing ye praifes with underſtanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God ſitteth upon his holy ſeat.

9 The Princes of the people are joyned unto the people of the God of Abraham: for God (which is very high exalted) doth defend the earth as it were with a ſhield.

Magnus Dominus. Pſal. 48.

GREAT is the Lord, and highly to be praized: in the city of our God, even upon his holy hill.

2 The hill of Sion is a faire place, and the joy of the whole earth: upon the North ſide lieth the city of the great King; God is well knowne in her palaces as a ſure refuge.

3 For loe, the Kings of the earth: are gathered and gone by together.

4 They marvelled to ſee ſuch things: they were aſtonied, and ſuddenly caſt downe.

5 Feare came there upon them, and ſorrow: as upon a woman in her travaile.

6 Thou shalt breake the ships of the Sea : through the East winde.

7 Like as we have heard, so have we seene in the city of the Lord of hosts, in the city of our God : God upholdeth the same for ever.

8 We wait for thy loving kindnesse (O God :) in the midst of thy Temple.

9 O God, according unto thy Name, so is thy praise unto the worlds end : thy right hand is full of righteousness.

10 Let the mount Sion rejoyce, and the daughters of Juda be glad : because of thy judgements.

11 Walke about Sion, and goe round about her : and tell the towers thereof.

12 Marke well her bulwarkes, set up her houses : that ye may tel them that come after.

13 For this God is our God for ever and ever : he shall be our guide unto death.

Audite hac omnes. Psal. 49.

O Heare ye this all ye people : ponder it with your eares, all ye that dwell in the world.

2 High and low, rich and poore : one with another.

3 My mouth shall speake of wisdom : and my heart shall muse of understanding.

4 I will incline mine eare to the parable : and shew my darke speech upon the Harpe.

5 Wherefore should I feare in the days of wickednesse : and when the wickednesse of my heeles compasseth me round about ?

6 There be some that put their trust in their goods : and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches.

7 But no man may deliver his brother : nor make agreement unto God for him.

8 For it cost more to redeeme their soules : so that he must let that alone for ever.

9 Yea, though he live long : and see not the grave.

10 For he seeth that wise men also die, and perish together : as well as the ignorant and foolish, and leave their riches for other.

11 And yet they thinke that their houses shall continue for ever : and that their dwelling places shall endure from one generation to another, and call the lands after their owne names.

12 Neverthelesse, man will not abide in honour : seeing he may be compared unto the beasts that perish, this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishnesse : and their posterity praise their saying.

14 They lye in hell like sheepe, death gnaweth upon them, and the righteous shall have domination over them in the morning : their beauty shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath delivered my soule from the place of hell : for he shall receive me.

16 Be not thou afraid though one be made rich : or if the glory of his house be increased.

17 For he shall carry nothing away with him when he dieth : neither shall his pompe follow him.

18 For while he lived, he counted himselfe an happy man : and so long as thou doest well unto thy selfe, men will speake good of thee.

19 He shall follow the generation of his fathers : and shall never see light.

20 Man being in honour, hath no understanding : but is compared unto the beasts that perish.

Deus deorum. Psal. 50.

He Lord, even the most mighty *Morning* God hath spoken : and called *Prayer.* the world, from the rising up of the Sun, unto the going downe thereof.

2 Out of Sion hath God appeared in perfect beauty.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence : there shall goe before him a consuming fire, and a mighty tempest shall be stirred up round about him.

4 He shall call the heaven from above : and the earth, that he may judge his people.

5 Gather my Saints together unto me : those that have made a Covenant with me with sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness : for God himselfe is Judge.

7 Heare, O my people, and I will speake : I my selfe will testifie against thee, O Israel, for I am God, even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee because of thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt offerings : because they were not alway before me.

9 I will take no bullocke out of thy house : nor he goats out of thy folds.

10 For all the beasts of the Forrest are mine : and so are the cattels upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowles upon the mountaines : and the wilde beasts of the field are in my sight.

12 If I be hungry, I will not tell thee : for the whole world is mine, & all that is therein.

13 Thinkest thou that I will eat buls flesh : and drinke the blood of goats ?

14 Offer unto God thanksgiving : and pay thy vows unto the most Higheft.

15 And call upon me in the time of trouble : so will I heare thee, and thou shalt praise me.

16 But unto the ungodly, said God : Why doest thou preach my Lawes, and takest my Covenant in thy mouth ?

17 Whereas thou hatest to be reformed : and hast cast my words behinde thee.

18 When thou sawest a thiefe, thou consentedst unto him, and hast bene partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speake wickednesse, and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

20 Thou satest and spakest against thy brother : yea, and hast slandered thine owne mothers son.

21 These things hast thou done, and I held my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly, that I am even such an one as thy selfe : but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things that thou hast done.

22 O consider this ye that forget God : lest I plucke you away, and there be none to deliver you.

23 Whoso offereth me thanks and praise, he honoureth me : and to him that ordereth his conversation aright, will I shew the salvation of God.

Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 51.

HAve mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodnesse : according to the multitude of thy mercies, do away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickednesse, and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For I acknowledge my faults : and my sin is ever before me.

4 Against thee onely have I sinned, and done this evill in thy sight : that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and cleare when thou art judged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse : and in sinne hath my mother conceived me.

6 But loe, thou requirest truth in the inward parts : and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hysope, and I shall be cleane : thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

8 Thou shalt make me heare of joy and gladnesse : that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoyce.

9 Turne thy face from my finnes : and put out all my misdeeds.

10 Make me a cleane heart, O God : and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence : and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

12 O give me the comfort of thy helpe againe : and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

13 Then shall I teach thy wayes unto the wicked : and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from bloud-guiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health : and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips (O Lord :) and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee : but thou delightest not in burnt offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit : a broken and contrite heart (O God) shalt thou not despise.

18 O be favourable and gracious unto Sion : build thou the wals of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the

sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations : then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine Altar.

Quid gloriaris? Psal. 52.

Why boastest thou thy selfe, thou tyrant : that thou canst doe mischief?

2 Whereas the goodnesse of God : endureth yet daily.

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickednesse : and with lies thou cuttest like a sharp rasour.

4 Thou hast loved unrighteousnesse more then goodnesse : and to talke of lies more then righteousness.

5 Thou hast loved to speak all words that may doe hurt, O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee for ever : he shall take thee and plucke thee out of thy dwelling, and root thee out of the land of the living.

7 The righteous also shall see this, and feare : and shall laugh him to scorne.

8 Loe, this is the man that tooke not God for his strength : but trusted unto the multitude of his riches, and strengthened himselfe in his wickednesse.

9 As for me, I am like a greene Olive tree in the house of God : my trust is in the tender mercy of God for ever and ever.

10 I will alwayes give thanks unto thee for that thou hast done : and I will hope in thy Name, for thy Saints like it well.

Dixit insipiens. Psal. 53.

He foolish body hath said in his heart : There is no God. *Evening Prayer.*

2 Corrupt are they, and become abominable in their wickednesse : there is none that doth good.

3 God looked downe from heaven upon the children of men : to see if there were any that would understand, and seeke after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable : there is also none that doth good, no, not one.

5 Are not they without understanding that worke wickednesse, eating up my people as if they would eat bread : they have not called upon God.

6 They were afraid where no feare was : for God hath broken the bones of them that besieged thee, thou hast put them to confusion, because God hath despised them.

7 Oh that the salvation were given unto Israel out of Sion : oh that the Lord would deliver his people out of captivity.

8 Then should Jacob rejoyce : and Israel should be right glad.

Deus in Nomine. Psal. 54.

Save me, O God, for thy Names sake : and avenge me in thy strength.

2 Heare my prayer, O God : and hearken unto the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen up against me : and tyrants (which have not God before their eyes) seeke after my soule.

4 Behold, God is my helpe : the Lord is with them that uphold my soule.

5 He shall reward evill unto mine enemies : destroy thou them in thy truth.

6 An offering of a free heart will I give thee, and praise thy Name (O Lord :) because it is so comfortable.

7 For he hath delivered me out of all my trouble : and mine eye hath scene his desire upon mine enemies.

Exaudi Deus. Psal. 55.

HEare my prayer, O God : and hide not thy selfe from my petition.

2 Take heed unto me, and heare me : how I mourne in my prayer, and am vexed.

3 The enemy cryeth so, and the ungodly commeth on so fast : for they are minded to doe me some mischief, so maliciously are they set against me.

4 My heart is disquieted within me : and the feare of death is fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulnesse and trembling are come upon me : and an horrible dread hath overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, O that I had wings like a dove : for then would I flie away, & be at rest.

7 Loe, then would I get me away far off : and remaine in the wilderness.

8 I would make haste to escape : because of the stormy wind and tempest.

9 Destroy their tongues (O Lord) and divide them : for I have spied unrighteousnesse and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they goe about within the wals thereof : mischief also and sorrow are in the mids of it.

11 Wickednesse is therein : deceit and guile goe not out of their streets.

12 For it is not an open enemy that hath done me this dishonour : for then I could have borne it.

13 Neither was it mine adversary that did magnifie himselfe against me : for then (peradventure) I would have hid my selfe from him.

14 But it was even thou my companion : my guide, and mine owne familiar friend.

15 We tooke sweet counsell together : and walked in the house of God as friends.

16 Let death come hastily upon them, and let them goe down quick into hell : for wickednesse is in their dwellings, & among them.

17 As for me I will call upon God : and the Lord shall save me.

18 In the evening and morning, and at noone day will I pray, and that instantly : and he shall heare my voice.

19 It is he that hath delivered my soule in peace, from the battell that was against me : for there were many with me.

20 Yea, even God that endureth for ever, shall heare me, and bring them downe : for they will not turne, nor feare God.

21 He laid his hands upon such as be at peace with him : and he brake his covenant.

22 The words of his mouth were softer then butter, having warre in his heart : his words were smother then oyle, and yet be they very swords.

23 O cast thy burthen upon the Lord, and he shall nourish thee : and shall not suffer the righteous to fall for ever.

24 And as for them : thou, O God, shalt bring them into the pit of destruction.

25 The bloud-thirsty and deceitfull men shall not live out halfe their dayes : nevertheless, my trust shall be in thee, O Lord.

Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 56.

BE mercifull unto me, O God, for *Morning* man goeth about to devoure me : *Prayer.* he is daily fighting and troubling mee.

2 Mine enemies are daily in hand to swallow me up : for they be many that fight against me, O thou most Highest.

3 Nevertheless, though I am sometime afraid : yet put I my trust in thee.

4 I will praise God because of his word : I have put my trust in God, and will not feare what flesh can doe unto me.

5 They daily mistake my words : all that they imagine is to doe me evill.

6 They hold all together, and keep themselves close : and marke my steps, when they lay wait for my soule.

7 Shall they escape for their wickednesse : thou (O God) in thy displeasure shalt cast them downe.

8 Thou tellest my sittings, put my teares into thy bottle : are not these things noted in thy booke ?

9 Whensoever I call upon thee, then shall mine enemies be put to flight : this I know, for God is on my side.

10 In Gods word will I rejoyce : in the Lords word will I comfort me.

11 Yea, in God have I put my trust : I will not be afraid what man can doe unto mee.

12 Unto thee (O God) will I pay my vows : unto thee will I give thanks.

13 For thou hast delivered my soule from death, and my feet from falling : that I may walke before God in the light of the living.

Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 57.

BE mercifull unto me, O God, be mercifull unto me, for my soule trusteth in thee : and under the shadow of thy wings shall be my refuge, untill this tyranny be overpast.

2 I will call unto the most High God : even unto the God that shall performe the cause which I have in hand.

3 He shall send from heaven : and save me from the reproofe of him that would eat me up.

4 God shall send forth his mercy and truth : my soule is among Lions.

5 And I lie even among the children of men (that are set on fire :) whose teeth are speares and arrowes, and their tongue a sharp sword.

6 Set up thy selfe, O God, above the heavens : and thy glory above all the earth.

7 They have laid a net for my feet, and pressed downe my soule : they have digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the midst of it themselves.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed : I will sing, and give praise.

9 Awake up my glory, awake Lute and Harp : I my selfe will awake right early.

10 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people : and I will sing unto thee among the Nations.

11 For the greatnesse of thy mercy reacheth unto the heavens : and thy truth unto the clouds.

12 Set up thy selfe, O God, above the heavens : and thy glory above all the earth.

Si verentique. Psal. 58.

ARe your mindes set upon righteousnesse, O ye Congregation : and doe ye judge the thing that is right, O ye sonnes of men ?

2 Yea, yee imagine mischief in your heart upon the earth : and your hands deale with wickednesse.

3 The ungodly are so froward even from their mothers wombe : as soone as they be borne, they goe astray, and speak lies.

4 They are as venomous as the poyson of a serpent : even like the deafe Adder that stoppeth her eares.

5 Which refuseth to heare the voice of the charmer : charme he never so wisely.

6 Breake their teeth (O God) in their mouths, smite the jaw-bones of the Lions, O Lord : let them fall away like water that runneth apace, and when they shoot their arrowes, let them be rooted out.

7 Let them consume away like a snail, and be like the untimely fruit of a woman : and let them not see the Sunne.

8 Or ever your pots be made hot with thornes : so let indignation vex him, even as a thing that is raw.

9 The righteous shall rejoyce when he seeth the vengeance : he shall wash his footsteps in the blood of the ungodly.

10 So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous : doubtlesse there is a God that judgeth the earth.

Eripe me de inimicis. Psal. 59.

Evening
Prayer.

Deliver me from mine enemies, (O God :) defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 O deliver me from the wicked doers : and save me from the bloud-thirsty men.

3 For loe, thy lie waiting for my soule : the mighty men are gathered against me, without any offence or fault of me, O Lord.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault : arise thou therefore to helpe me, and behold.

5 Stand up (O Lord God of hosts) thou God of Israel, to visit all the heathen : and be not mercifull unto them that offend of malicious wickednesse.

6 They goe to and fro in the evening : they grin like a dog, and runne about thorow the citie.

7 Behold they speake with their mouth, and swords are in their lips : for who doth heare ?

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt have them in derision : and thou shalt laugh all the heathen to scorne.

9 My strength will I ascribe unto thee : for thou art the God of my refuge.

10 God sheweth me his goodnesse plentifully : and God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget it : but scatter them abroad among the people, and put them downe, O Lord, our defence.

12 For the sinne of their mouth, and for the words of their lips, they shall be taken in their pride : and why ? their preaching is of cursing and lies.

13 Consume them in thy wrath, consume them, that they may perish : and know that it is God that ruleth in Jacob, and unto the ends of the world.

14 And in the evening they will returne : grin like a dog, and will goe about the city.

15 They will run here and there for meat : and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 As for me, I will sing of thy power, and will praise thy mercy betimes in the morning : for thou hast beene my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee (O my strength) will I sing : for thou O God, art my refuge, and my mercifull God.

Deus repulisti nos. Psal. 60.

O God, thou hast cast us out, and scattered us abroad : thou hast also beene displeased, O turne thee unto us againe.

2 Thou hast moved the land, and divided it : heale the sores thereof, for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heavie things : thou hast given us a drinke of deadly wine.

4 Thou hast given a token for such as fear thee : that they may triumph because of the truth.

5 Therefore were thy beloved delivered : help me with thy right hand, and heare me.

6 God

6 God hath spoken in his holinesse, I will rejoyce and divide Sichem : and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine : Ephraim also is the strength of my head, Juda is my Law giver.

8 Moab is my wash-pot, over Edom will I cast out my shooe : Philistia be thou glad of me.

9 Who will lead me into the strong city : who will bring me into Edom ?

10 Haft thou not cast us out, O God : wilt not thou, O God, goe out with our hosts ?

11 O be thou our helpe in trouble : for vaine is the helpe of man.

12 Through God will we doe great acts : for it is he that shall tread downe our enemies.

Exaudi Deus. Psal. 61.

HEare my crying, O God : give eare unto my prayer.

2 From the ends of the earth will I call unto thee : when my heart is in heavinesse.

3 O set me up upon the rock that is higher then I : for thou hast beene my hope, and a strong tower for me against the enemy.

4 I will dwell in thy Tabernacle for ever : and my trust shall be under the covering of thy wings.

5 For thou, O Lord, hast heard my desires : and hast given an heritage unto those that feare thy Name.

6 Thou shalt grant the King a long life : that his yeares may endure throughout all generations.

7 He shall dwell before God for ever : O prepare thy loving mercy and faithfulness, that they may preserve him.

8 So will I alwayes sing praise unto thy Name : that I may daily performe my vows.

Nonne Deo. Psal. 62.

Morning Prayer.

MY soule truly waiteth still upon God : for of him commeth my salvation.

2 He verily is my strength and my salvation : he is my defence, so that I shall not greatly fall.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against every man : ye shall be slaine all the sort of you, yea, as a tottering wall shall ye be, and like a broken hedge.

4 Their device is onely how to put him out whom God will exalt : their delight is in lies, they give good words with their mouth, but curse with their heart.

5 Nevertheless, my soule, wait thou still upon God : for my hope is in him.

6 He truly is my strength and my salvation : he is my defence, so that I shall not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glory : the rocke of my might, and in God is my trust.

8 O put your trust in him alway (ye

people :) powre out your hearts before him, for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men, they are but vaine : the children of men are deceitfull upon the weights, they are altogether lighter then vanity it selfe.

10 O trust not in wrong and robbery, give not your selves unto vanity : if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God spake once and twice : I have also heard the same, that power belongeth unto God.

12 And that thou Lord art mercifull : for thou rewardest every man according to his worke.

Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 63.

O God thou art my God : early will I seek thee.

2 My soule thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after thee : in a barren and drie land where no water is.

3 Thus have I looked for thee in holinesse : that I might behold thy power and glory.

4 For thy loving kindnesse is better then the life it selfe : my lips shall praise thee.

5 As long as I live will I magnifie thee on this manner : and lift up my hands in thy Name.

6 My soule shall be satisfied, even as it were with marrow and fatnesse : when my mouth praiseth thee with joyfull lips.

7 Have I not remembered thee in my bed : and thought upon thee when I was waking ?

8 Because thou hast beene my helper : therefore under the shadow of thy wings will I rejoyce.

9 My soule hangeth upon thee : thy right hand hath upholden me.

10 These also that seeke the hurt of my soule : they shall goe under the earth.

11 Let them fall upon the edge of the sword : that they may be a portion for foxes.

12 But the King shall rejoyce in God, all they also that sweare by him, shall be commended : for the mouth of them that speake lies shall be stopped.

Exaudi Deus. Psal. 64.

HEare my voice, O God, in my prayer : preserve my life from feare of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the gathering together of the froward : and from the insurrection of wicked doers.

3 Which have whet their tongue like a sword : and shoot out their arrowes, even bitter words.

4 That they may privily shoot at him, which is perfect : suddenly doe they hit him, and feare not.

5 They courage themselves in mischief : and commune among themselves how they may

may lay snares, and say, that no man shall see them.

6 They imagine wickednesse, and practise it: that they keepe secret among themselves, every man in the deepe of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoot at them with a swift arrow: that they shall bee wounded.

8 Yea, their own tongues shall make them fall: inso much, that who so seeth them, shall laugh them to scorn.

9 And all men that see it, shall say, This hath God done: for they shall perceive that it is his worke.

10 The righteous shall rejoyce in the Lord, and put his trust in him: and all they that are true of heart shall be glad.

Te decet hymnus. Psal. 65.

Evening
Prayer.

THou, O God, art praised in Sion: and unto thee shall the vow be performed in Jerusalem.

2 Thou that hearest the prayer: unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 My misdeeds prevaile against me: oh be thou mercifull unto our sinnes.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou chusest and receivest unto thee: he shall dwell in thy Court, and shall be satisfied with the pleasures of thy house, even of thy holy Temple.

5 Thou shalt shew us wonderfull things in thy righteousness, O God of our salvation: thou that art the hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them that remaine in the broad Sea.

6 Which in his strength setteth fast the mountaines: and is girded about with power.

7 Which stilleth the raging of the Sea: and the noise of his waves, and the madnesse of his people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts of the earth, shall be afraid at thy tokens: thou that makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to praise thee.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and bledest it: thou makest it very plenteous.

10 The river of God is full of water: thou preparest their corne, for so thou providest for the earth.

11 Thou waterest her furrowes, thou sendest raine into the little valleyes thereof: thou makest it soft with the drops of raine, and bledest the increase of it.

12 Thou crownest the yeare with thy goodnesse: and thy clouds drop fatnesse.

13 They shall drop upon the dwellings of the wilderness: and the little hills shall rejoyce on every side.

14 The folds shall be full of sheepe: the valleyes also shall stand so thicke with corne, that they shall laugh and sing.

Jubilate Deo. Psal. 66.

O Be joyfull in God, all ye lands: sing praises unto the honour of his Name, make his praise to be glorious.

2 Say unto God, O how wonderfull art thou in thy works: through the greatnesse of thy power shall thine enemies be found lyars unto thee.

3 For all the world shall worship thee: sing of thee, and praise thy Name.

4 O come hither, and behold the works of God: how wonderfull he is in his doing toward the children of men.

5 He turned the Sea into dry land: so that they went thorow the water on foot, there did we rejoyce thereof.

6 He ruleth with his power for ever, his eyes behold the people: and such as will not beleve, shall not be able to exalt themselves.

7 O praise our God (ye people:) and make the voice of his praise to be heard.

8 Which holdeth our soule in life: and suffereth not our feet to slip.

9 For thou (O God) hast proved us: thou also hast tried us, like as silver is tried.

10 Thou broughtest us into the snare: and laydest trouble upon our loynes.

11 Thou sufferedst men to ride over our heads: we went thorow fire and water, and thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.

12 I will goe into thy house with burnt offerings: and I will pay thee my vows which I promised with my lips, and spake with my mouth when I was in trouble.

13 I will offer unto thee fat burnt sacrifices, with the incense of rams: I will offer bullocks and goats.

14 O come hither and hearken all ye that feare God: and I will tell you what he hath done for my soule.

15 I called unto him with my mouth: and gave him praises with my tongue.

16 If I incline unto wickednesse with my heart: the Lord will not heare me.

17 But God hath heard me: and considered the voice of my prayer.

18 Praised be God, which hath not cast out my prayer: nor turned his mercy from mee.

Deus misereatur. Psal. 67.

God be mercifull unto us, and blesse us: and shew us the light of his countenance, and be mercifull unto us.

2 That thy way may be knowne upon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations rejoyce and be glad, for thou shalt judge the folke righteously: and governe the nations upon earth.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth bring forth her increase:

crease : and God, even our owne God, shall give us his blessing.

7 God shall blesse us : and all the ends of the world shall feare him.

Exurgat Deus. Psal. 68.

Morning Prayer.



Et God arise, and let his enemies be scattered : let them also that hate him, flee before him.

2 Like as the smoke vanisheth, so shalt thou drive them away : and like as wax melteth at the fire, so let the ungodly perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad and rejoyce before God : let them also be merry and joyfull.

4 O sing unto God, and sing praises unto his Name : magnifie him that rideth upon the heavens as it were upon an horse, praise him in his Name, yea, and rejoyce before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherlesse, and defendeth the cause of the widowes : even God in his holy habitation.

6 He is the God that maketh men to be of one minde in an house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captivity : but letteth the runnagates continue in scarcenesse.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before the people : when thou wentest thorow the wilderness.

8 The earth shooke, and the heavens dropped at the presence of God : even as Sinai also was moved at the presence of God, which is the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious raine upon thine inheritance : and refreshedst it when it was weary.

10 Thy Congregation shall dwell therein : for thou, O God, hast of thy goodnesse prepared for the poore.

11 The Lord gave the word : great was the company of the preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee and were discomfited : and they of the household divided the spoile.

13 Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove : that is covered with silver wings, and her feathers like gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered kings for their sake : then were they as white as snow in Salmon.

15 As the hill of Basan, so is Gods hill : even an high hill, as the hill of Basan.

16 Why hop ye so, ye high hills : this is Gods hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell : yea, the Lord will abide in it for ever.

17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of Angels : and the Lord is among them, as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone up on high, thou hast

led captivity captive, and received gifts for men : yea, even for thine enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised be the Lord daily : even the God which helpeth us, and powreth his benefits upon us.

20 He is our God, even the God of whom commeth salvation : God is the Lord by whom we escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies : and the hairy scalpe of such a one as goeth on still in his wickednesse.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people againe, as I did from Basan : mine owne will I bring againe, as I did sometime from the deepe of the Sea.

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the bloud of thine enemies : and that the tongue of the dogs may be red through the same.

24 It is well scene, O God, how thou goest : how thou my God and King, goest in the Sanctuary.

25 The Singers goe before, the Minstrels follow after : in the midst are the Damosels playing with the timbrels.

26 Give thanks, O Israel, unto God the Lord, in the Congregations : from the ground of the heart.

27 There is little Benjamin their Ruler, and the Princes of Juda their Counsell : the Princes of Zabulun, and the Princes of Nephthali.

28 Thy God hath sent forth strength for thee : stablish the thing, O God, that thou hast wrought in us.

29 For thy Temples sake at Jerusalem : so shall Kings bring presents unto thee.

30 When the company of the spear-men, and multitude of the mighty, are scattered abroad among the beasts of the people (so that they humbly bring pieces of silver :) and when he hath scattered the people that delight in war.

31 Then shall the Princes come out of Egypt : the Morians land shall soone stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, O ye kingdomes of the earth : O sing praises unto the Lord.

33 Which sitteth in the heavens over all from the beginning : loe, he doth send out his voice, yea, and that a mighty voice.

34 Ascribe yee the power to God over Israel : his worship and strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderfull art thou in thy holy places : even the God of Israel, he will give strength and power unto his people, blessed be God.

Salvum me fac. Psal. 69.



Ave me, O God : for the waters are come in, even unto my soule.

Evening Prayer.

2 I sticke fast in the deepe myre where

where no ground is : I am come into deepe waters, so that the floods run over me.

3 I am weary of crying, my throat is drie : my sight faileth me for waiting so long upon my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are more then the haire of my head : they that are mine enemies, and would destroy mee guiltlesse, are mighty.

5 I paid them the things that I never took : God thou knowest my simplenesse, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that trust in thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my cause : let not those that seeke thee, be confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And why ? for thy sake have I suffered reproofe : shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren : even an aliant unto my mothers children.

9 For the zeale of thy house hath even eaten me : and the rebukes of them that rebuked thee, are fallen upon me.

10 I wept, and chastened my selfe with fasting : and that was turned to my reproofe.

11 I put on sackcloth also : and they jested upon me.

12 They that sit in the gate speake against me : and the drunkards make songs upon me.

13 But Lord, I make my prayer unto thee : in an acceptable time.

14 Heare me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercy : even in the truth of thy salvation.

15 Take me out of the myre, that I sinke not : O let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deepe waters.

16 Let not the water flood drowne me, neither let the deepe swallow me up : and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

17 Heare me, O Lord, for thy loving kindnesse is comfortable : turn thee unto me, according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy servant, for I am in trouble : oh haste thee, and heare me.

19 Draw nigh unto my soule, and save it : oh deliver me because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast knowne my reproofe, my shame, and my dishonour : mine adversaries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart, I am full of heavinesse : I looked for some to have pity on me, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gave me gall to eat : and when I was thirsty, they gave me vinegar to drinke.

23 Let their table be made a snare to take themselves withall : and let the things (that should have beene for their wealth) be unto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded that they see not : and ever bow downe their backs.

25 Powre out thine indignation upon

them : and let thy wrathfull displeasure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void : and no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten : and they talke how they may vex them whom thou hast wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickednesse to another : & not come into thy righteousness.

29 Let them be wiped out of the booke of the living : and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for me, when I am poore & in heavinesse : thy helpe (O God) shall lift me up.

31 I will praise the Name of God with a song : and magnifie it with thanksgiving.

32 This also shall please the Lord : better then a bullocke that hath hornes and hoofs.

33 The humble shall consider this, and be glad : seeke ye after God, and your soule shall live.

34 For the Lord heareth the poore : and despiseth not his prisoners.

35 Let heaven and earth praise him : the Sea and all that moveth therein.

36 For God will save Sion, and build the cities of Juda : that men may dwell there, and have it in possession.

37 The posterity also of his servants shall inherit it : and they that love his Name, shall dwell therein.

Deus in adiutorium. Psal. 70.

Haste thee, O God, to deliver me : make haste to helpe me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded that seeke after my soule : let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that wish mee vill.

3 Let them (for their reward) be soone brought to shame : that cry over me, There, there.

4 But let all those that seeke thee, be joyfull and glad in thee : and let all such as delight in thy salvation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

5 As for me, I am poore and in misery : haste thee unto me (O God.)

6 Thou art my helper and my redeemer : O Lord, make no long tarrying.

In te Domine speravi. Psal. 71.

IN thee, O Lord, have I put my *Morning Prayer.* trust, let me never be put to confusion : but rid me, and deliver mee in thy righteousness, encline thine eare unto me, and save me.

2 Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort : thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

3 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly : out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruell man.

4 For

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for : thou art my hope, even from my youth.

5 Through thee have I beene holden up ever since I was borne : thou art he that took me out of my mothers wombe : my praise shall be alwayes of thee.

6 I am become as it were a monster unto many : but my sure trust is in thee.

7 O let my mouth be filled with thy praise : that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

8 Cast me not away in the time of age : forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

9 For mine enemies speake against me, and they that lay wait for my soule, take their counsell together, saying : God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

10 Go not far from me, O God : my God, haste thee to helpe me.

11 Let them be confounded & perish, that are against my soule : let them be covered with shame and dishonour, that seeke to doe me evill.

12 As for me, I will patiently abide alway : and will praise thee more and more.

13 My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation : for I know no end thereof.

14 I will goe forth in the strength of the Lord God : and will make mention of thy righteousness only.

15 Thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth up untill now : therefore will I tell of thy wondrous workes.

16 Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray headed : untill I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

17 Thy righteousness, O God, is very high : and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like unto thee ?

18 O what great troubles and adversities hast thou shewed me, and yet diddest thou turne and refresh me : yea, and broughtest me from the deepe of the earth againe.

19 Thou hast brought me to great honour : and comforted me on every side.

20 Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness (O God) playing upon an instrument of musick : unto thee will I sing upon the Harpe, O thou holy One of Israel.

21 My lips will be faine when I sing unto thee : and so will my soule whom thou hast delivered.

22 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long : for they are confounded and brought unto shame that seeke to doe me evill.

Deus iudicium. Psal. 72.

Give the King thy judgements (O God :) & thy righteousness unto the kings son.

2 Then shall he judge the people according unto right : and defend the poore.

3 The mountaines also shall bring peace : and the little hills righteousness unto the people.

4 He shall keepe the simple folke by their right : defend the children of the poore, and punish the wrong doer.

5 They shall feare thee as long as the Sun and Moone endureth : from one generation to another.

6 He shall come downe like the raine into a fleece of wool : even as the drops that water the earth.

7 In his time shall the righteous flourish : yea, and abundance of peace, so long as the Moone endureth.

8 His dominion shall be also from the one sea to the other : and from the flood unto the worlds end.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness, shall kneele before him : his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The Kings of Tharsis, and of the Isles shall give presents : the Kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts.

11 All Kings shall fall downe before him : all Nations shall doe him service.

12 For he shall deliver the poore when he crieth : the needy also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall be favourable to the simple and needy : and shall preserve the soules of the poore.

14 He shall deliver their soules from falsehood and wrong : and deare shall their blood be in his sight.

15 He shall live, & unto him shall be given of the gold of Arabia : prayer shall be made ever unto him, and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an heape of corne in the earth high upon the hills : his fruit shall shake like Libanus, and shall be greene in the city, like grasse upon the earth.

17 His Name shall endure for ever, his Name, shall remaine under the Sunne among the posterities : which shall be blessed through him, and all the heathen shall praise him.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, even the God of Israel : which onely doth wondrous things.

19 And blessed be the Name of his Majesty for ever : and all the earth shall be filled with his Majesty. Amen, Amen.

Quam bonus Israel. Psal. 73.



Ruly God is loving unto Israel : even unto such as are of a cleane heart. *Evening Prayer.*

2 Neverthelesse, my feet were almost gone : my treadings had well-nigh slipt.

3 And why ? I was grieved at the wicked : I doe also see the ungodly in such prosperity.

4 For

4 For they are in no perill of death : but are lusty and strong.

5 They come in no misfortune like other folke: neither are they plagued like other men.

6 And this is the cause that they be so holden with pride : and overwhelmed with cruelty.

7 Their eyes swell with fatnesse : and they doe even what they lust.

8 They corrupt other, and speak of wicked blasphemy: their talking is against the most Highest.

9 For they stretch forth their mouth unto the Heaven : and their tongue goeth thorow the world.

10 Therefore fall the people unto them : and thereout sucke they no small advantage.

11 Tush (say they) how should God perceive it : is there knowledge in the most Highest ?

12 Loe, these are the ungodly, these prosper in the world, and these have riches in possession : and I said, Then have I cleansed my heart in vaine, and washed my hands in innocencie.

13 All the day long have I bene punished : and chastened every morning.

14 Yea, and I had almost said even as they: but loe, then I should have condemned the generation of thy children.

15 Then thought I to understand this: but it was too hard for me.

16 Untill I went into the Sanctuary of God: then understood I the end of these men.

17 Namely, how thou doest set them in slippery places : and castest them downe, and destroyest them.

18 O how suddenly doe they consume : perish, and come to a fearfull end ?

19 Yea, even like as a dreame when one awaketh : so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the city.

20 Thus my heart was grieved : and it went even thorow my reines.

21 So foolish was I and ignorant : even as it were a beast before thee.

22 Nevertheless, I am alway by thee : for thou hast holden me by my right hand.

23 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel : and after that, receive me with glory.

24 Whom have I in heaven but thee : and there is none upon earth that I desire in comparison of thee.

25 My flesh and my heart faileth : but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

26 For loe, they that forsake thee shall perish : thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

27 But it is good for me to hold me fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God : and to speake of all thy works (in the gates of the daughter of Sion.)

Vt quid Deus? Psal. 74.

O God, wherefore art thou absent from us so long : why is thy wrath so hot against the sheep of thy pasture ?

2 O think upon thy Congregation: whom thou hast purchased and redeemed of old.

3 Thinke upon the tribe of thine inheritance : and mount Sion wherein thou hast dwelt.

4 Lift up thy feet that thou mayest utterly destroy every enemy : which hath done evill in thy Sanctuary.

5 Thine adversaries roare in the midst of thy Congregations : and set up their banners for tokens.

6 He that hewed timber afore out of the thick trees : was knowne to bring it to an excellent work.

7 But now they breake down all the carved work thereof : with axes and hammers.

8 They have set fire upon thy holy places : and have defiled the dwelling place of thy Name even unto the ground.

9 Yea, they said in their hearts, let us make havocke of them altogether : thus have they burnt up all the houses of God in the land.

10 We see not our tokens : there is not one Prophet more : no not one is there amongst us that understandeth any more.

11 O God, how long shall the adversary doe this dishonour: how long shall the enemy blaspheme thy Name, for ever ?

12 Why withdrawest thou thy hand: why pluckest not thou thy right hand out of thy bosome to consume the enemy ?

13 For God is my King of old : the help that is done upon earth, he doth it himselfe.

14 Thou diddest divide the sea through thy power : thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15 Thou smotest the heads of Leviathan in pieces : and gavest him to be meat for the people in the wilderness.

16 Thou broughtest out fountaines and waters out of the hard rocks : thou driedst up mighty waters.

17 The day is thine, and the night is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the Sun.

18 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth : thou hast made Summer and Winter.

19 Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked : and how the foolish people hath blasphemed thy Name.

20 O deliver not the soule of thy turtle Dove unto the multitude of the enemies : and forget not the Congregation of the poore for ever.

21 Look upon the Covenant : for all the earth is full of darknesse and cruell habitations.

22 O let not the simple goe away ashamed : but let the poore and needy give praise unto thy Name.

23 Arise, O God, maintaine thine owne cause: remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee daily.

24 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the presumption of them that hate thee, increaseth ever more and more.

Confitebimur tibi. Psal. 75.

Morning
Prayer.



Vnto thee (O God) doe we give thanks: yea, unto thee doe we give thanks.

2 Thy Name also is so high: and that doe thy wondrous works declare.

3 When I receive the Congregation: I shall judge according unto right.

4 The earth is weake, and all the inhabitants thereof: I beare up the pillars of it.

5 I said unto the fooles, Deale not so madly: and to the ungodly, set not up your horne.

6 Set not up your horne on high: and speake not with a stiffe necke.

7 For promotion commeth neither from the East, nor from the West: nor yet from the South.

8 And why? God is the Judge: he putteth downe one, and setteth up another.

9 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red: it is full mixt, and he powreth out of the same.

10 As for the dregs thereof, all the ungodly of the earth shall drinke them, and sucke them out.

11 But I will talke of the God of Jacob: and praise him for ever.

12 All the hornes of the ungodly also will I breake: and the hornes of the righteous shall be exalted.

Notus in Indaa. Psal. 76.

IN Jury is God knowne: his Name is great in Israel.

2 At Salem is his Tabernacle: and his dwelling in Sion.

3 There brake he the arrowes of the bow, the shield, the sword, and the battell.

4 Thou art of more honour and might: than the hills of the robbers.

5 The proud are robbed, they have slept their sleep: and all the men (whose hands are mighty) have found nothing.

6 At thy rebuke (O God of Jacob:) both the chariot and horse are fallen.

7 Thou, even thou art to be feared: and who may stand in thy sight when thou art angry?

8 Thou didst cause thy judgement to be heard from heaven: the earth trembled and was still.

9 When God arose to judgement: and to help all the meek upon earth.

10 The fiercenesse of man shall turne to

thy praise: and the fiercenesse of them shalt thou refraine.

11 Promise unto the Lord your God, and keepe it, all ye that be round about him: bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall refraine the spirit of princes: and is wonderfull among the Kings of the earth.

Vocemus ad Dominum. Psal. 77.

I Will cry unto God with my voice: even unto God will I cry with my voice, and he shall hearken unto me.

2 In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord: my sore ran, and ceased not, in the night season my soule refused comfort.

3 When I am in heaviness I will think upon God: when my heart is vexed, I will complaine.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so feeble that I cannot speak.

5 I have considered the dayes of old: and the yeeres that are past.

6 I call to remembrance my song: and in the night I commune with mine owne heart, and search out my spirits.

7 Will the Lord absent himselfe for ever: and will hee bee no more intreated?

8 Is his mercy cleane gone for ever: and is his promise come utterly to an end for evermore?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious: and will he shut up his loving kindnesse in displeasure?

10 And I sayd, It is mine owne infirmity: but I will remember the yeeres of the right hand of the most Highest.

11 I will remember the workes of the Lord: and call to mind the wonders of old time.

12 I will thinke also of all thy workes: and my talking shall be of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is holy: who is so great a God (as our God?)

14 Thou art the God that doth wonders: and hast declared thy power among the people.

15 Thou hast mightily delivered thy people: even the sonnes of Jacob and Joseph.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee, and were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 The cloudes powred out water, the aire thundred: and thine arrows went abroad.

18 The voyce of thy thunder was heard round about: the lightning shone upon the ground, the earth was moved, and shooke withall.

19 Thy way is in the Sea, and thy pathes in the great waters: and thy footsteps are not knowne.

20 Thou leddest thy people like sheepe: by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

Attendite

*Attendite popule. Psal. 78.**Evening
Prayer.*

Hear my Law, O my people: en-
cline your eares unto the words
of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in
a parable: I will declare hard
sentences of old.

3 Which we have heard and knowne:
and such as our fathers have told us.

4 That we should not hide them from the
children of the generations to come: but to
shew the honour of the Lord, his mighty
and wonderfull works that he hath done.

5 He made a covenant with Jacob, and
gave Israel a Law: which he commanded our
fore-fathers to teach their children.

6 That their posterity might know it: and
the children which were yet unborne.

7 To the intent that when they came up:
they might shew their children the same.

8 That they might put their trust in God:
and not to forget the works of God, but to
keepe his Commandments.

9 And not to be as their fore-fathers, a
faithlesse and stubborne generation: a gene-
ration that set not their heart aright, and
whose spirit cleaveth not stedfastly unto
God.

10 Like as the children of Ephraim: which
being harnessed, and carrying bowes, turned
themselves back in the day of battell.

11 They kept not the Covenant of God:
and would not walke in his Law.

12 But forgate what he had done: and
the wonderfull worke that he had shewed
for them.

13 Marvellous things did he in the sight
of our fore-fathers in the land of Egypt:
even in the field of Zoan.

14 He divided the sea, and let them go tho-
row: he made the waters to stand on an heap.

15 In the day time also he led them with
a cloud: and all the night through with a
light of fire.

16 He clave the hard rocks in the wilder-
nesse: and gave them drinke thereof, as it had
beene out of the great depth.

17 He brought waters out of the stony
rock: so that it gushed out like the rivers.

18 Yet for all this they sinned more against
him: and provoked the most Highest in the
wilderneffe.

19 They tempted God in their hearts:
and required meat for their lust.

20 They spake against God also, saying:
Shall God prepare a table in the wilderneffe?

21 He smote the stony rocke indeed, that
the water gushed out, and the streames flow-
ed withall: but can he give bread also, or
provide flesh for his people.

22 When the Lord heard this, he was
wroth: so the fire was kindled in Jacob, and

there came up heavy displeasure against Israel.

23 Because they beleevd not in God:
and put not their trust in his helpe.

24 So he commanded the clouds above:
and opened the doores of heaven.

25 He rained down Manna also upon them
for to eat: and gave them food from heaven.

26 So man did eat Angels food: for he
sent them meat enough.

27 He caused the East wind to blow un-
der heaven: and through his power hee
brought in the South-west wind.

28 He rained flesh upon them as thicke as
dust: and feathered fowles like as the sand of
the Sea.

29 He let it fall among their tents: even
round about their habitation.

30 So they did eat and were filled, for he
gave them their owne desire: they were not
disappointed of their lust.

31 But while the meat was yet in their
mouths, the heavy wrath of God came up-
on them, and slew the wealthiest of them:
yea, and smote downe the chosen men that
were in Israel.

32 But for all this, they sinned yet more:
and beleevd not his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their dayes did he consume
in vanity: and their years in trouble.

34 When he slew them, they sought him:
and turned them early, and enquired after
God.

35 And they remembred that God was
their strength: and that the High God was
their Redeemer.

36 Neverthelesse, they did but flatter him
with their mouth: and dissembled with him
in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with
him: neither continued they stedfast in his
Covenant.

38 But he was so mercifull, that he forgave
their misdeeds: and destroyed them not.

39 Yea, many a time turned he his wrath
away: and would not suffer his whole dis-
pleasure to arise.

40 For he considered that they were but
flesh: and that they were even a wind that
passeth away, and cometh not againe.

41 Many a time did they provoke him
in the wilderneffe: and grieved him in the
desart.

42 They turned backe, and tempted God:
and moved the holy One in Israel.

43 They thought not of his hand: and of
the day when he delivered them from the
hand of the enemy.

44 How he had wrought his miracles in
Egypt, and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

45 He turned their waters into bloud: so
that they might not drinke of the rivers.

46 He sent lice among them, and devou-
red them up: and frogs to destroy them.

47 He gave their fruit unto the caterpillar : and their labour unto the grasshopper.

48 He destroyed their vines with haile-stones: and their mulberry trees with the frost.

49 He smote their cattell also with haile-stones : and their flocks with hot thunderbolts.

50 He cast upon them the furiousnesse of his wrath, anger, displeasure, and trouble : and sent evill angels among them.

51 He made a way to his indignation, and spared not their soule from death : but gave their life over to the pestilence.

52 And smote all the first borne in Egypt : the most principall and mightiest in the dwellings of Ham.

53 But as for his owne people, he led them forth like sheep : and carried them in the wilderness like a flooke.

54 He brought them out safely that they should not feare : and overwhelmed their enemies with the sea.

55 And brought them within the borders of his Sanctuary : even to his mountaine, which he purchased with his right hand.

56 He cast out the heathen also before them : caused their land to be divided among them for an heritage, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

57 So they tempted & displeased the most high God : and kept not his Testimonies.

58 But turned their backs, and fell away like their fore-fathers : starting aside like a broken bow.

59 For they grieved him with their hill-altars : and provoked him to displeasure with their images.

60 When God heard this, he was wroth: and tooke fore displeasure at Israel.

61 So that he forsooke the Tabernacle in Silo : even the tent that he had pitched among them.

62 He delivered their power into captivity : and their beauty into the enemies hand.

63 He gave his people over also unto the sword : and was wroth with his inheritance.

64 The fire consumed their young men : and their maidens were not given to marriage.

65 Their Priests were slaine with the sword : and there were no widowes to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleepe : and like a giant refreshed with wine.

67 He smote his enemies in the hinder parts: and put them to a perpetuall shame.

68 He refused the tabernacle of Joseph : and chose not the tribe of Ephraim.

69 But chose the tribe of Juda : even the hill of Sion which he loved.

70 And there he builded his Temple on high : and laid the foundation of it like the ground, which he hath made continually.

71 He chose David also his servant : and

tooke him away from the sheep-folds.

72 As he was following the ewes great with young ones, he took him : that he might feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So he fed them with a faithfull and true heart : and ruled them prudently with all his power.

Deus venerunt. Psal. 79.



God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance : thy holy Temple have they defiled, and made Jerusalem an heape of stones. *Morning Prayer.*

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowles of the aire : and the flesh of thy Saints to the beasts of the land.

3 Their blood have they shed like water on every side of Jerusalem : and there was no man to bury them.

4 We are become an open shame to our enemies : a very scorne and derision to them that are round about us.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou be angry : shall thy jealousie burne like fire for ever ?

6 Powre out thine indignation upon the heathen that have not knowne thee : and upon the kingdomes that have not called upon thy Name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob : and kild waste his dwelling place.

8 O remember not our old finnes, but have mercy upon us, and that soone : for we are come to great misery.

9 Helpe us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy Name : O deliver us, and be mercifull unto our sins for thy Names sake.

10 Wherefore doe the heathen say : Where is now their God ?

11 O let the vengeance of thy servants blood that is shed : be openly shewed upon the heathen in our sight.

12 O let the sorrowfull sighing of the prisoners come before thee : according to the greatnesse of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die.

13 And for the blasphemy wherewith our neighbours have blasphemed thee : reward thou them (O Lord) seven fold into their bosome.

14 So we that be thy people and sheep of thy pasture, shall give thee thanks forever : and will alwayes be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

Qui regis Israel. Psal. 80.

HEare, O thou shepherd of Israel, thou that ledest Joseph like a sheepe : shew thy selfe also thou that sittest upon the Cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim, Benjamin, & Manasses: stirre up thy strength and come and helpe us,

3 Turne us againe, O God : shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

4 O Lord God of hostes : how long wilt thou be angry with thy people that prayeth?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of teares : and givest them plenteousnesse of teares to drinke.

6 Thou hast made us a very strife unto our neighbours : and our enemies laugh us to scorne.

7 Turne us againe thou God of hostes : shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

8 Thou hast brought a Vine out of Egypt : thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou madest roome for it : and when it had taken root, it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it : and the boughs thereof were like the goodly Cedar trees.

11 She stretched out her branches unto the sea : and her boughes unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then broken down her hedge : that all they that goe by plucke off her grapes?

13 The wilde Boare out of the wood doth root it up : and the wilde beasts of the field devoure it.

14 Turne thee againe, thou God of hosts, looke downe from heaven : behold, and visit this Vine.

15 And the place of the Vineyard that thy right hand hath planted : and the branch that thou madest so strong for thy selfe.

16 It is burnt with fire, and cut downe : and they shall perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand : and upon the son of man whom thou madest so strong for thine owne selfe.

18 And so will not we goe backe from thee : O let us live, and we shall call upon thy Name.

19 Turne us againe, O Lord God of hostes : shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

Exultate Deo. Psal. 81.

Sing we merrily unto God our strength : make a chearfull noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take the Psalme, bring hither the Tabret : the merry Harpe, with the Lute.

3 Blow up the Trumper in the new Moone : even in the time appointed, and upon our solemne feast day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel : and a Law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony : when he came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 He eased his shoulder from the burden : and his hands were delivered from making the pots.

7 Thou calledst upon me in troubles, and

I delivered thee : and heard thee what time as the storme fell upon thee.

8 I proved thee also at the waters of strife.

9 Heare, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel : if thou wilt hearken unto me.

10 There shall no strange god be in thee : neither shalt thou worship any other God.

11 I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt : open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

12 But my people would not heare my voice : and Israel would not obey me.

13 So I gave them up unto their owne hearts lust : and let them follow their owne imaginations.

14 O that my people would have hearkened unto me : for if Israel had walked in my wayes.

15 I should soone have put downe their enemies : and turned my hand against their adversaries.

16 The haters of the Lord should have beene found liars : but their time should have endured for ever.

17 He should have fed them also with the finest wheat flowre : and with honey out of the stoney rocke should I have satisfied thee.

Deus stetit. Psal. 82.



Od standeth in the Congregation *Evening* of Princes : he is a Judge among *Prayer.* gods.

2 How long will yee give wrong judgement : and accept the persons of the ungodly?

3 Defend the poore and fatherlesse : see that such as be in need and necessary, have right.

4 Deliver the out-cast and poore : save them from the hand of the ungodly.

5 They will not be learned, nor understand, but walke on still in darknesse : all the foundations of the earth be out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods : and ye all are children of the most Higheft.

7 But ye shall die like men : and fall like one of the Princes.

8 Arise, O God, and judge thou the earth : for thou shalt take all heathen for thine inheritance.

Deus quis similis? Psal. 83.

Hold not thy tongue, O God, keepe not still silence : refraine not thy selfe, O God.

2 For loe, thine enemies make a murmuring : and they that hate thee, have lift up their head.

3 They have imagined craftily against thy people : and taken counsell against thy secret ones.

4 They have said, Come and let us root them

them out, that they be no more a people: and that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have cast their heads together with one consent: and are confederate against thee.

6 The Tabernacles of the Edomites and the Ishmaelites: the Moabites and Hagarens.

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalech: the Philistines, with them that dwell at Tyre.

8 Assur also is joynd unto them: and have holpen the children of Lot.

9 But doethou to them as unto the Midianites: unto Sisera, and unto Jabin, at the brook of Kifon.

10 Which perished at Endor: and became as the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their Princes like Oreb and Zeb: yea, make all their Princes like as Zeba and Salmana.

12 Which say, Let us take to our selves: the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like unto a wheele: and as the stubble before the winde.

14 Like as the fire that burneth up the wood: and as the flame that consumeth the mountaines.

15 Persecute them even so with thy tempest: and make them afraid with thy storme.

16 Make their faces ashamed, O Lord: that they may seeke thy Name.

17 Let them be confounded and vexed ever more and more: let them be put to shame, and perish.

18 And they shall know that thou (whose Name is Jehovah:) art only the most Highest over all the earth.

Quam dilecta? Psal. 84.

O How amiable are thy dwellings: thou Lord of hosts:

2 My soule hath a desire and longing to enter into the courts of the Lord: my heart and my flesh rejoyce in the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house, and the swallow a nest, where she may lay her young: even thine Altars, O Lord of hostes, my King, and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will be alwayes praising thee.

5 Blessed is the man, whose strength is in thee: in whose heart are thy wayes.

6 Which going through the vale of misery, use it for a well: and the pooles are filled with water.

7 They will go from strength to strength: and unto the God of gods, appeareth every one of them in Sion.

8 O Lord God of hostes, heare my prayer: hearken, O God of Jacob.

9 Behold, O God, our defender: and look upon the face of thine Anointed.

10 For one day in thy Courts: is better then a thousand.

11 I had rather be a door-keeper in the House of my God: then to dwell in the tents of ungodlinesse.

12 For the Lord God is a light & defence: the Lord will give grace and worship, and no good thing shall he withhold from them that live a godly life.

13 O Lord God of hostes: blessed is the man that putteth his trust in thee.

Benedixisti Domine. Psal. 85.

Lord thou art become gracious unto thy land: thou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the offence of thy people: and covered all their sins.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy displeasure: and turned thy selfe from thy wrathfull indignation.

4 Turne us then, O God our Saviour: and let thine anger cease from us.

5 Wilt thou be displeased at us for ever: and wilt thou stretch out thy wrath from one generation to another?

6 Wilt thou not turne againe and quicken us: that thy people may rejoyce in thee?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O Lord: and grant us thy salvation.

8 I will hearken what the Lord God will say concerning me: for he shall speake peace unto his people, and to his Saints, that they turne not againe.

9 For his salvation is nigh them that feare him: that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together: righteousness & peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall flourish out of the earth: and righteousness hath looked downe from heaven.

12 Yea, the Lord shall shew loving kindness: and our land shall give her increase.

13 Righteousnesse shall goe before him: and he shall direct his going in the way.

Inclina Domine. Psal. 86.

Bow downe thine eare, O Lord, *Morning* and heare me: for I am poore and *Prayer.* in misery.

2 Preserve thou my soule, for I am holy: my God, save thy servant that putteth his trust in thee.

3 Be mercifull unto me, O Lord: for I will call daily upon thee.

4 Comfort the soule of thy servant: for unto thee, O Lord, doe I lift up my soule.

5 For thou Lord, art good and gracious: and of great mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give eare Lord unto my prayer: and ponder the voice of my humble desires.

7 In the time of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods there is none like unto thee

thee (O Lord:) there is not one that can doe as thou doest.

9 All nations whom thou hast made, shall come and worship thee, O Lord : and shall glorifie thy Name.

10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous things : thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way (O Lord) and I will walke in thy truth : O knit my heart unto thee, that I may feare thy Name.

12 I will thanke thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart : and will praise thy Name forevermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me : and thou hast delivered my soule from the nethermost hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me : and the congregations of naughty men have sought after my soule, and have not set thee before their eyes.

15 But thou (O Lord God) art full of compassion and mercy : long-suffering, plentiful in goodnesse and truth.

16 O turne thee then unto me, and have mercy upon me : give thy strength unto thy servant, and helpe the sonne of thine hand-maid.

17 Shew some good token upon me for good, that they which hate me, may see it, and be ashamed : because thou Lord hast holpen me, and comforted me.

Fundamenta eius. Psal. 87.

Her foundations are upon the holy hills : the Lord loveth the gates of Sion, more then all the dwellings of Jacob.

2 Very excellent things are spoken of thee : thou city of God.

3 I will thinke upon Rahab and Babylon : with them that know me,

4 Behold ye the Philistines also : and they of Tyre, with the Morians, loe, there was he borne.

5 And of Sion it shall be reported, that he was borne in her : and the most High shall establish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it when he writeth up the people : that he was borne there.

7 The Singers also & Trumpeters shal he rehearse : all my fresh springs shall be in thee.

Domine Deus. Psal. 88.

O Lord God of my salvation, I have cryed day and night before thee : O let my prayer enter into thy presence, encline thine care unto my calling.

2 For my soule is full of trouble : and my life draweth nigh unto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that goe downe into the pit : and I have bene even as a man that hath no strength.

4 Free among the dead, like unto them that be wounded and lie in the grave : which be out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit : in a place of darknesse, and in the deepe.

6 Thine indignation lieth hard upon me : and thou hast vexed me with all thy stormes.

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance farre from me : and made me to be abhorred of them.

8 I am so fast in prison : that I cannot get forth.

9 My sight faileth for very trouble : Lord, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched out my hands unto thee.

10 Dost thou shew wonders among the dead : or shall the dead rise up again and praise thee ?

11 Shall thy loving kindnesse be shewed in the grave : or thy faithfulness in destruction ?

12 Shall thy wondrous works be known in the darke : and thy righteousness in the land where all things are forgotten ?

13 Unto thee have I cryed, O Lord : and early shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why abhorrest thou my soule : and hidest thou thy face from me ?

15 I am in misery, and like unto him that is at the point to die : (even from my youth up) thy terrors have I suffered with a troubled minde.

16 Thy wrathfull displeasure goeth over me : and the feare of thee hath undone me.

17 They came round about me daily, like water : and compassed me together on every side.

18 My lovers and friends hast thou put away from me : and hid mine acquaintance out of my sight.

Misericordias Domini. Psal. 89.

My song shall be alway of the loving kindnesse of the Lord : with my mouth will I ever be shewing thy truth, from one generation to another.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be set up for ever : thy truth shalt thou stablish in the heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my chosen : I have sworn unto David my servant.

4 Thy seed will I stablish for ever : and set up thy throne from one generation to another.

5 O Lord, the very heavens shall praise thy wondrous works : and thy truth in the Congregation of the Saints.

9 For who is he among the clouds : that shall be compared unto the Lord ?

7 And what is he among the gods : that shall be like unto the Lord ?

8 God is very greatly to be feared in the counsell of the Saints : and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

9 O Lord God of hostes, who is like unto thee :

Evening Prayer.

thee : thy truth (most mighty Lord) is on every side.

10 Thou rulest the raging of the sea: thou stillest the waves thereof when they arise.

11 Thou hast subdued Egypt, and destroyed it : thou hast scattered thine enemies abroad with thy mighty arme.

12 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine : thou hast laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.

13 Thou hast made the North and the South : Tabor and Hermon shall rejoyce in thy Name.

14 Thou hast a mighty arme : strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

15 Righteousnesse and equity is the habitation of thy seat : mercy and truth shall goe before thy face.

16 Blessed is the people (O Lord) that can rejoyce in thee : they shall walke in the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight shall be daily in thy Name : and in thy righteousness shall they make their boast.

18 For thou art the glory of their strength : and in thy loving kindnesse thou shalt lift up our hornes.

19 For the Lord is our defence : the holy One of Israel is our King.

20 Thou spakest sometime in visions unto thy Saints, and saidst : I have laid helpe upon one that is mighty, I have exalted one chosen out of the people.

21 I have found David my servant : with my holy oyle have I anointed him.

22 My hand shall hold him fast : and my arme shall strengthen him.

23 The enemy shall not be able to do him violence : the son of wickednesse shall not hurt him.

24 I shall smite downe his foes before his face : and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth also and my mercy shall be with him : and in my Name shall his horne be exalted.

26 I will set his dominion also in the Sea : and his right hand in the floods.

27 He shall call me, Thou art my Father : my God, and my strong salvation.

28 And I will make him my first borne : higher than the kings of the earth.

29 My mercy will I keepe for him for evermore : and my Covenant shall stand fast with him.

30 His seed also will I make to endure for ever : and his throne as the dayes of heaven.

31 But if his children forsake my Law : and walke not in my Judgements.

32 If they breake my Statutes, and keep not my Commandements : I will visit their offences with the rod, and their sinne with scourges.

33 Neverthelesse, my loving kindnesse will I not utterly take from him : nor suffer my truth to faile.

34 My Covenant will I not breake, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips : I have sworne once by my Holinesse, that I will not faile David.

35 His seed shall endure for ever : and his seat is like as the Sun before me.

36 He shall stand fast for evermore as the Moone : and as the faithfull witnesse in heaven.

37 But thou hast abhorred and forsaken thine anointed : and art displeased at him.

38 Thou hast broken the Covenant of thy servant : and cast his crowne to the ground.

39 Thou hast overthrown all his hedges : and broken downe his strong holds.

40 All they that goe by, spoile him : and he is become a rebuke to his neighbours.

41 Thou hast set up the right hand of his enemies : and made all his adversaries to rejoyce.

42 Thou hast taken away the edge of his sword, and givest him not victory in the battell.

43 Thou hast put out his glory : and cast his throne downe to the ground.

44 The dayes of his youth hast thou shortened : and covered him with dishonour.

45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy selfe for ever : and shall thy wrath burne like fire ?

46 O remember how short my time is : wherefore hast thou made all men, for nought ?

47 What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death : and shall he deliver his soule from the hand of hell ?

48 Lord, where are thy old loving kindnesse : which thou swarest unto David in thy truth ?

49 Remember (Lord) the rebuke that thy servants have : and how I doe beare in my bosome the rebukes of many people.

50 Wherewith thine enemies have blasphemed thee, and slandered the footsteps of thine anointed : praised be the Lord for evermore. Amen, Amen.

Domine refugium. Psal. 90.



Ord thou hast beene our refuge : *Morning Prayer.*

2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made : thou art God from everlasting, and world without end.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction : againe thou sayest, Come againe ye children of men.

4 For a thousand yeares in thy sight, are but

but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

5 As soone as thou scatterest them, they are even as a sleepe: and fade away suddenly like the grasse.

6 In the morning it is greene, and groweth up: but in the evening it is cut downe, dried up, and withered.

7 For we consume away in thy displeasure: and are afraid at thy wrathfull indignation.

8 Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee: and our secret finnes in the sight of thy countenance.

9 For when thou art angry, all our dayes are gone: we bring our yeares to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

10 The dayes of our age are threescore yeares and ten, and though men be so strong that they come to fourescore yeares: yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow, so soone passeth it away, and we are gone.

11 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for even thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.

12 O teach us to number our dayes: that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 Turn thee againe (O Lord) at the last: and be gracious unto thy servants.

14 O satisfie us with thy mercy, and that soone: so shall we rejoyce and be glad all the dayes of our life.

15 Comfort us againe now after the time that thou hast plagued us: and for the yeares wherein we have suffered adversity.

16 Shew thy servants thy work: and their children thy glory.

17 And the glorious Majesty of the Lord our God be upon us: prosper thou the worke of our hands upon us, O prosper thou our handy worke.

Qui habitat. Psal. 91.

WHoso dwelleth under the defence of the most High: shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say unto the Lord, Thou art my hope and my strong hold: my God, in him will I trust.

3 For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the hunter: and from the noisome pestilence.

4 He shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers: his faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid of any terror by night: nor for the arrow that flieth by day.

6 For the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the sicknesse that destroyeth in the noone day.

7 A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Yea, with thine eyes shalt thou behold: and see the reward of the ungodly.

9 For thou Lord, art my hope: thou hast set thine house of defence very high.

10 There shall none evill happen unto thee: neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his Angels charge over thee: to keepe thee in all thy wayes.

12 They shall beare thee in their hands: that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt goe upon the Lion and Adder: the young Lion and the Dragon shalt thou tread under thy feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore shall I deliver him: I shall set him up, because he hath knowne my Name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will heare him: yea, I am with him in trouble, I will deliver him, and bring him to honour.

16 With long life will I satisfie him: and shew him my salvation.

Bonum est confiteri. Psal. 92.

IT is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord: and to sing praises unto thy Name, O most Highest.

2 To tell of thy loving kindnesse early in the morning: and of thy truth in the night season.

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the Lute: upon a loud instrument, and upon the Harpe.

4 For thou Lord, hast made me glad through thy works: and I will rejoyce in giving praise for the operations of thy hands.

5 O Lord, how glorious are thy works: and thy thoughts are very deepe.

6 An unwise man doth not well consider this: and a foole doth not understand it.

7 When the ungodly are greene as the grasse, and when all the workers of wickednesse doe flourish: then shall they be destroyed for ever, but thou Lord art the most Highest for evermore.

8 For loe, thine enemies (O Lord) loe thine enemies shall perish: and all the workers of wickednesse shall be destroyed.

9 But my horne shall be exalted like the horne of an Unicorne: for I am anointed with fresh oile.

10 Mine eye also shall see his lust of mine enemies: and mine eare shall heare his desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

11 The righteous shall flourish like a Palme tree: and shall spread abroad like a Cedar in Libanus.

12 Such as be planted in the house of the Lord: shall flourish in the Courts (of the house) of our God.

13 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age: and shall be fat and well liking.

14 That they may shew how true the Lord

Lord my strength is : and that there is no unrighteousnesse in him.

Dominus regnavit. Psal. 93.

Evening
Prayer.



He Lord is king, and hath put on glorious apparell : the Lord hath put on his apparell, and girded himselfe with strength.

2 He hath made the round world so sure : that it cannot be moved.

3 Ever since the world began hath thy seat beene prepared : thou art from everlasting.

4 The floods are risen (O Lord) the floods have lift up their voice : the floods lift up their waves.

5 The waves of the sea are mighty, and rage horribly : but yet the Lord that dwelleth on high is mightier.

6 Thy Testimonies, O Lord, are very sure : holinesse becomineth thine house for ever.

Deus ultionum. Psal. 94.

O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth : thou God to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thy selfe.

2 Arise thou Judge of the world : and reward the proud after their deserving.

3 Lord, how long shall the ungodly : how long shall the ungodly triumph ?

4 How long shall all wicked doers speake so disdainfully : and make such proud boasting ?

5 They smite downe thy people, O Lord, and trouble thine heritage.

6 They murder the widow and the stranger : and put the fatherlesse to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not see : neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Take heed ye unwise among the people : O ye fooles, when will ye understand ?

9 He that planteth the eare, shall he not heare : or he that made the eye, shall he not see ?

10 Or, he that nutureth the heathen : it is he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he punish ?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man : that they are but vaine.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest (O Lord :) and teachest him in thy Law.

13 That thou mayest give him patience in time of adversity : untill the pit be digged up for the ungodly.

14 For the Lord will not faile his people : neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 Untill righteousness turne againe unto judgement : all such as be true in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up with me against the wicked : or who will take my part against the evill doers ?

17 If the Lord had not helped me : it had not failed, but my soule had beene put to silence.

18 But when I said, My foot hath slipped : thy mercy (O Lord) held me up.

19 In the multitude of the sorrowes that I had in my heart : thy comforts have refreshed my soule.

20 Wilt thou have any thing to doe with the stooles of wickednesse : wich imagineth mischief as a Law ?

21 They gather them together against the soule of the righteous : and condemne the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my refuge : and my God is the strength of my confidence.

23 He shall recompence them their wickednesse, and destroy them in their owne malice : yea, the Lord our God shall destroy them.

Venite exultemus. Psal. 95.



Come, let us sing unto the Lord : let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation.

Morning
Prayer.

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving : and shew our selves glad in him with Psalmes.

3 For the Lord is a great God : and a great King above all gods.

4 In his hand are all the corners of the earth : and the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The sea is his, and he made it : and his hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship and fall downe : and kneele before the Lord our maker.

7 For he is the Lord our God : and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheepe of his hands.

8 To day if ye will heare his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

9 When your fathers tempted me : proved me, and saw my works.

10 Forty yeares long was I grieved with this generation, and said : It is a people that doe erre in their hearts, for they have not knowne my ways.

11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath : that they should not enter into my rest.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 96.

O Sing unto the Lord a new song : sing unto the Lord all the whole earth.

2 Sing unto the Lord, and praise his Name : be telling of his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour unto the heathen : and his wonders unto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be praised : he is more to be feared then all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the heathen, they be but idols : but it is the Lord that made the heavens,

6 Glory and worship are before him : power and honour are in his Sanctuary.

7 Ascribe unto the Lord (O ye kindreds of the people :) ascribe unto the Lord worship and power.

8 Ascribe unto the Lord the honour due unto his Name : bring presents, and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holinesse : let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen, that the Lord is King : and that it is he which hath made the round world so fast that it cannot be moved, and how that he shall judge the people righteously.

11 Let the heavens rejoyce, and let the earth be glad : let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is.

12 Let the field be joyfull, and all that is in it : then shall all the trees of the wood rejoyce before the Lord.

13 For he commeth, for he commeth to judge the earth : and with righteousnesse to judge the world, and the people with his truth.

Dominus regnavit. Psal. 97.

The Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof : yea, the multitude of the Isles may be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darknesse are round about him : righteousnesse and judgement are the habitation of his seat.

3 There shall goe a fire before him : and burne up his enemies on every side.

4 His lightnings gave shine unto the world : the earth saw it, and was afraid.

5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the Lord : at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens have declared his righteousnesse : and all the people have seene his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worship carved images, and that delight in vaine gods : worship him all ye gods.

8 Sion heard of it, and rejoyced : and the daughters of Judah were glad, because of thy judgements, O Lord.

9 For thou Lord, art higher than all that are in the earth : thou art exalted farre above all gods.

10 O yee that love the Lord, see that ye hate the thing which is evill : the Lord preserveth the soules of his Saints, hee shall deliver them from the hand of the ungodly.

11 There is sprung up a light for the righteous : and joyfull gladnesse for such as be true hearted.

12 Rejoyce in the Lord, ye righteous : and give thanks for a remembrance of his holinesse.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 98.



Sing unto the Lord a new song : for he hath done marvellous things.

Evening Prayer.

2 With his own right hand, and with his holy arme hath he gotten himselfe the victory.

3 The Lord declared his salvation : his righteousnesse hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

4 He hath remembered his mercy and truth towards the house of Israel : and all the ends of the world have seene the salvation of our God.

5 Shew your selves joyfull unto the Lord, all ye lands : sing, rejoyce, and give thanks.

6 Praise the Lord upon the harpe : sing to the harpe with a Psalme of thanksgiving.

7 With trumpets also and shawmes : O shew your selves joyfull before the Lord the King.

8 Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is : the round world, and they that dwell therein.

9 Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be joyfull together before Lord : for he is come to judge the earth.

10 With righteousnesse shall he judge the world : and the people with equity.

Dominus regnavit. Psal. 99.

The Lord is King, be the people never so impatient : he sitteth betweene the Cherubims, be the earth never so unquiet.

2 The Lord is great in Sion : and high above all people.

3 They shall give thanks unto thy Name : which is great, wonderfull, and holy.

4 The Kings power loveth judgement, thou hast prepared equity : thou hast executed judgement and righteousnesse in Jacob.

5 O magnifie the Lord our God : and fall downe before his footstool, for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his Priests, and Samuel among such as call upon his Name : these called upon the Lord, and he heard them.

7 He spake unto them out of the cloudy pillar : for they kept his testimonies, and the Law that he gave them.

8 Thou heardest them (O Lord our God :) thou forgavest them, O God, and punishedst their owne inventions.

9 O magnifie the Lord our God, and worship him upon his holy hill : for the Lord our God is holy.

Inbilate Deo. Psal. 100.

O Be joyfull in the Lord, all ye lands : serve the Lord with gladnesse, and come before his presence with a song.

2 Be ye sure that the Lord he is God : it is he that hath made us, and not we our selves : we are his people, and the sheepe of his pasture.

3 O goe your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankfull unto him, and speak good of his Name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercie is everlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Misericordiam & iudicium. Psal. 101.

MY song shall be of mercie and judgement: unto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 O let me have understanding: in the way of godlinesse.

3 When wilt thou come unto me: I will walke in my house with a perfect heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand, I hate the fins of unfaithfulnesse: there shall no such cleave unto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person.

6 Who so privily slandereth his neighbour: him will I destroy.

7 Who so hath also a proud looke, and high stomack: I will not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes looke upon such as be faithful in the land, that they may dwell with me.

9 Who so leadeth a godly life: he shall be my servant.

10 There shall no deceitfull person dwell in my house: he that telleth lies, shall not tarry in my sight.

11 I shall soone destroy all the ungodly that are in the land: that I may root out all wicked doers from the Citie of the Lord.

Domine, exaudi. Psal. 102.

Morning Prayer.

HEARE my prayer, O Lord: and let my crying come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble: encline thine eares unto me when I call, O heare me and that right soone.

3 For my dayes are consumed away like smoke: and my bones are burnt up as it were a firebrand.

4 My heart is smitten downe, and withered like grasse: so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 For the voice of my groning: my bones will scarce cleave to my flesh.

6 I am become like a Pelicane in the wilderness: and like an Owle that is in the desert.

7 I have watched, and am even as it were a Sparrow, that sitteth alone upon the house top.

8 Mine enemies revile me all the day long: and they that are mad upon me, are sworne together against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes as it were bread: and mingled my drink with weeping.

10 And that because of thine indignation and wrath: for thou hast taken me up, and cast me downe.

11 My dayes are gone like a shadow: and I am withered like grasse.

12 But thou (O Lord) shalt endure for ever: and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Sion: for it is time that thou have mercy upon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why? thy servants thinke upon her stones: and it pitieth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall feare thy Name, O Lord: and all the Kings of the earth thy Majestie.

16 When the Lord shall build up Sion: and when his glory shall appeare.

17 When he turneth him unto the prayer of the poore destitute: and despiseth not their desire.

18 This shall be written for those that come after: and the people which shall be borne shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked downe from his Sanctuary: out of the heaven did the Lord behold the earth.

20 That he might heare the mournings of such as be in captivity: and deliver the children appointed unto death.

21 That they may declare the Name of the Lord in Sion: and his worship at Hierusalem.

22 When the people are gathered together: and the kingdomes also to serve the Lord.

23 He brought downe my strength in my journey: and shortened my dayes.

24 But I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of mine age: as for thy yeeres, they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou Lord in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: they all shall waxe old as doth a garment.

27 And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy yeeres shall not faile.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue: and their seed shal stand fast in thy sight.

Benedic, anima. Psal. 103.

PRAISE the Lord, O my soule: and all that is within me, praise his holy Name.

2 Praise the Lord, O my soule: and forget not all his benefits.

3 Which forgiveth all thy sinne: and healeth all thine infirmities.

4 Which saveth thy life from destruction: and crowneth thee with mercie and loving kindnesse.

5 Which satisfieth thy mouth with good things: making thee yong & lusty as an Eagle.

6 The

6 The Lord executeth righteousness and judgement: for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

7 He shewed his wayes unto Moses: his works unto the children of Israel.

8 The Lord is full of compassion and mercie: long suffering, and of great goodnesse.

9 He will not alway be chiding: neither keepeth he his anger for ever.

10 Hee hath not dealt with us after our sins: nor rewarded us according to our wickednesse.

11 For looke how high the heaven is in comparison of the earth: so great is his mercy also toward them that feare him.

12 Looke how wide also the East is from the West: so farre hath he set our sinnes from us.

13 Yea, like as a father pitieth his owne children: even so is the Lord mercifull unto them that feare him.

14 For he knoweth whereof we be made: he remembreth that we are but dust.

15 The dayes of man are but as grasse: for he flourisheth as a flower of the field.

16 For as soon as the winde goeth over it, it is gone: and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercifull goodnesse of the Lord endureth for ever and ever, upon them that feare him: and his righteousness upon childrens children.

18 Even upon such as keep his Covenant: and thinke upon his Commandements to doe them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his seat in heaven: and his kingdome ruleth over all.

20 O praise the Lord, ye Angels of his, ye that excel in strength: ye that fulfill his Commandement, and hearken unto the voice of his words.

21 O praise the Lord, all ye his hosts: ye servants of his that doe his pleasure.

22 O speak good of the Lord all ye works of his, in all places of his dominion: praise thou the Lord, O my soule.

Benedic, anima mea. Psal. 104.

*Evening
Prayer.*



Raise the Lord, O my soule: O Lord my God, thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art clothed with Majestic and honour.

2 Thou deckest thy selfe with light, as it were with a garment: and spreadest out the heavens like a curtaine.

3 Which layeth the beames of his chambers in the waters: and maketh the clouds his chariot, and walketh upon the wings of the winde.

4 He maketh his Angels spirits: and his ministers a flaming fire.

5 He laid the foundations of the earth; that it never should move at any time.

6 Thou coveredst it with the deepe like as with a garment: the waters stand in the hills.

7 At thy rebuke they flee: at the voice of thy thunder they are afraid.

8 They goe up as high as the hills, and downe to the valleys beneath: even unto the place which thou hast appointed for them.

9 Thou hast set them their bounds, which they shall not passe: neither turne againe to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth his springs into the rivers: which run among the hills.

11 All beasts of the field drinke thereof; and the wilde asses quench their thirst.

12 Besides them shall the fowles of the ayre have their habitation: and sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from above: the earth is filled with the fruit of thy works.

14 Hee bringeth forth grasse for the cattell: and greene herbe for the service of men.

15 That hee may bring food out of the earth, and wine that maketh glad the heart of man; and oyle to make him a cheerfull countenance, and bread to strengthen mans heart.

16 The trees of the Lord also are full of sap: even the Cedars of Libanus, which he hath planted.

17 Wherein the birds make their nests: and the fir-trees are a dwelling for the Storke.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wilde goats; and so are the stony rocks for the conies.

19 He appointed the Moone for certaine seasons; and the Sunne knoweth his going downe.

20 Thou makest darknesse that it may be night; wherein all the beasts of the Forrest doe move.

21 The Lyons roaring after their prey: doe seeke their meat at God.

22 The Sunne ariseth, and they get them away together: and lay them downe in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth to his worke, and to his labour: untill the evening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy works: in wisdom hast thou made them all, the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide Sea also; wherein are things creeping innumerable; both small and great beasts.

26 There goe the ships, and there is that Leviathan: whom thou hast made to take his pastime therein.

27 These wait all upon thee; that thou mayest give them meat in due season.

28 When thou givest it them, they gather it; and when thou openest thy hand, they are filled with good.

29 When thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: when thou takest away their breath, they die, and are turned againe to their dust.

30 When thou lettest thy breath go forth, they shall be made: and thou shalt renew the face of the earth.

31 The glorious Majestic of the Lord shall endure for ever: the Lord shall rejoyce in his works.

32 The earth shall tremble at the looke of him: if he doe but touch the hils, they shall smoke.

33 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live: I will praise my God, while I have my being.

34 And so shall my words please him: my joy shall be in the Lord.

35 As for sinners, they shall be consumed out of the earth: and the ungodly shall come to an end: praise thou the Lord, O my soule, praise the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 105.

*Morning
Prayer.*



Give thanks unto the Lord, and call upon his Name: tell the people what things hee hath done.

2 O let your songs be of him, and praise him: and let your talking be of all his wondrous works.

3 Rejoyce in his holy Name: let the heart of them rejoyce that seek the Lord.

4 Seeketh the Lord and his strength: seeke his face evermore.

5 Remember the marvellous works that he hath done: his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth.

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant: ye children of Jacob his chosen.

7 Hee is the Lord our God: his judgments are in all the world.

8 He hath beene alway mindfull of his Covenant and promise: that he made to a thousand generations.

9 Even the Covenant that he made with Abraham: and the oath that he sware unto Isaac.

10 And appointed the same unto Jacob for a Law: and to Israel for an everlasting Testament.

11 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan: the lot of your inheritance.

12 When there were yet but a few of them: and they strangers in the land.

13 What time as they went from one nation to another: from one Kingdome to another people.

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong: but reprov'd even Kings for their sakes.

15 Touch not mine Anointed: and doe my Prophets no harme.

16 Moreover, he called for a dearth upon the land: and destroyed all the provision of bread.

17 But he had sent a man before them: even Joseph which was sold to be a bond-servant.

18 Whose feet they hurt in the stocks: the yron entred into his soule.

19 Untill the time came that his cause was knowne: the word of the Lord tryed him.

20 The King sent and delivered him: the Prince of the people let him goe free.

21 He made him lord also of his house: and ruler of all his substance.

22 That he might inform his Princes after his will: and teach his Senators wisdom.

23 Israel also came into Egypt: and Jacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.

24 And hee increased his people exceedingly: and made them stronger then their enemies.

25 Whose heart turned, so that they hated his people: and dealt untruely with his servants.

26 Then sent he Moses his servant; and Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 And these shewed his tokens among them; and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darknesse, and it was dark: and they were not obedient unto his word.

29 He turned their waters into blood: and slew their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogs: yea, even in their Kings chambers.

31 He spake the word, and there came all manner of flies: and lice in all their quarters.

32 He gave them hailstones for raine; and flames of fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and fig-trees, and destroyed the trees that were in their coasts.

34 He spake the word, and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillers innumerable: and did eat up all the grasse in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

35 He smote all the first borne in their land: even the chiefe of all their strength.

36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold: there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing: for they were afraid of them.

38 He spread out a cloud to be a covering: and fire to give light in the night season.

39 At their desire he brought quails: and he filled them with the bread of heaven.

40 He opened the rock of stone, and the waters flowed out: so that rivers ran in dry places.

41 For why? he remembered his holy promise: and Abraham his servant.

42 And he brought forth his people with joy: and his chosen with gladnesse.

43 And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they tooke the labours of the people in possession.

44 That

44 That they might keepe his Statutes :
and obferue his Lawes.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 106.

*Evening
Prayer.*



Give thanks unto the Lord, for
he is gracious : and his mercy
endureth for ever.

2 Who can expresse the no-
ble acts of the Lord : or shew
forth all his praise?

3 Blessed are they that alway keepe
judgement : and doe righteousness.

4 Remember me, O Lord, according to
the favour that thou bearest unto thy people :
O visite me with thy salvation.

5 That I may see the felicity of thy cho-
sen : and rejoyce in the gladnesse of thy peo-
ple, and give thanks with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers : we
have done amisse, and dealt wickedly.

7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders
in Egypt, neither kept they thy great good-
nesse in remembrance : but were disobedi-
ent at the sea, even at the red sea.

8 Neverthelesse he helped them for his
Names sake : that he might make his power
to be knowne.

9 He rebuked the red Sea also, and it was
dried up : so he led them thorow the deep as
thorow a wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the adver-
saries hand : and delivered them from the hand
of the enemy.

11 As for those that troubled them, the
waters overwhelmed them : there was not
one of them left.

12 Then beleaved they his words : and
sang praise unto him.

13 But within a while they forgot his
works : and would not abide his counsell.

14 But lust came upon them in the wil-
dernesse : and they tempted God in the
desart.

15 And he gave them their desire : and
sent leanness withall into their soule.

16 They angered Moses also in the tents :
and Aaron the Saint of the Lord.

17 So the earth opened, and swallowed
up Dathan : and covered the congregation of
Abiram.

18 And the fire was kindled in their com-
pany : the flame burnt up the ungodly.

19 They made a calfe in Horeb : and wor-
shipped the molten image.

20 Thus they turned their glory : into the
similitude of a calfe that eateth hay.

21 And they forgot God their Saviour :
which had done so great things in Egypt.

22 Wondrous things in the land of Ham :
and fearfull things by the red sea.

23 So he said he would have destroyed
them, had not Moses his chosen stood before
him in the gap : to turne away his wrath.

full indignation, lest he should destroy them.
24 Yea, they thought scorn of that plea-
sant land : and gave no credence unto his
word.

25 But murmured in their tents : and
hearkened not unto the voice of the Lord.

26 Then lift he up his hand against them :
to overthrow them in the wilderness.

27 To cast out their seed among the na-
tions : and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They joynd themselves unto Baal-
Peor : and ate the offerings of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with
their owne inventions : and the plague was
great among them.

30 Then stood up Phinees, and prayed :
and so the plague ceased.

31 And that was counted unto him for
righteousnesse : among all posterities for
evermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters
of strife : so that he punished Moses for their
sakes.

33 Because they provoked his spirit : so
that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 Neither destroyed they the heathen :
as the Lord commanded them.

35 But were mingled among the heathen :
and learned their works.

36 Insomuch that they worshipped their
idols, which turned to their owne decay :
yea, they offered their sonnes and daughters
unto devils.

37 And shed innocent blood, even the
blood of their sons and of their daughters :
whom they offered unto the idols of Cana-
an, and the land was defiled with blood.

38 Thus were they stained with their
owne works : and went a whoring with their
owne inventions.

39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord
kindled against his people : insomuch that he
abhorred his owne inheritance.

40 And he gave them over into the hands
of the heathen : and they that hated them,
were Lords over them.

41 Their enemies oppressed them, and
had them in subjection.

42 Many a time did he deliver them : but
they rebelled against him with their owne in-
ventions : and were brought downe in their
wickednesse.

43 Neverthelesse, when he saw their ad-
versitie : he heard their complaint.

44 He thought upon his Covenant, and
pitied them according to the multitude of his
mercies : yea, he made all those that led them
away captive, to pity them.

45 Deliver us (O Lord our God) and ga-
ther us from among the heathen : that we
may give thanks unto thy holy Name, and
make our boast of thy praise.

46 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from

everlasting, and world without end: and let all the people say, Amen.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 107.

Morning
Prayer.



Give thanks unto the Lord, for hee is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let them give thanks, whom the Lord hath redeemed: and delivered from the hand of the enemy.

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the East, and from the West: from the North, and from the South.

4 They went astray in the wilderness out of the way: and found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty: their soules fainted in them.

6 So they cryed unto the Lord in their trouble: and he delivered them from their distresse.

7 Hee led them forth by the right way: that they might goe to the city where they dwelt.

8 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that hee doth for the children of men.

9 For he satisfieth the empty soule; and filleth the hungry soule with goodnesse.

10 Such as sit in darknesse, and in the shadow of death: being fast bound in misery and yron.

11 Because they rebelled against the words of the Lord, and lightly regarded the counsell of the most High.

12 Hee also brought downe their heart through heavinesse: they fell downe, and there was none to help them up.

13 So when they cryed unto the Lord in their trouble; he delivered them out of their distresse.

14 For he brought them out of darknesse, and out of the shadow of death: and brake their bonds in sunder.

15 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse; and declare the wonders that hee doth for the children of men.

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass: and smitten the barres of iron in sunder.

17 Foolish men are plagued for their offence: and because of their wickednesse.

18 Their soule abhorred all manner of meat: and they were even hard at deaths doore.

19 So when they cryed unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivered them out of their distresse.

20 He sent his word and healed them: and they were saved from their destruction.

21 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

22 That they would offer unto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving: and toll out his works with gladnesse.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships: and occupy their businesse in great waters.

24 These men see the works of the Lord: and his wonders in the deepe.

25 For at his word the stormy wind arise: which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They are carried up to the heaven, and downe againe to the deepe: their soule melteth away because of the trouble.

27 They reele to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man: and are at their wits end.

28 So when they cry unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivereth them out of their distresse.

29 For he maketh the storme to cease: so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad, because they be at rest: and so he bringeth them unto the haven where they would be.

31 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

32 That they would exalt him also in the congregation of the people: and praise him in the seat of the Elders.

33 Which turneth the floods into a wilderness: and drieth up the water springs.

34 A fruitfull land maketh he barren: for the wickednesse of them that dwell therein.

35 Again he maketh the wilderness a standing water, and water springs of a dry ground.

36 And there he setteth the hungry: that they may build them a city to dwell in.

37 That they may sow their land, and plant vineyards: to yeeld them fruits of increase.

38 He bleisseth them, so that they multiply exceedingly: and suffereth not their cattell to decrease.

39 And againe, when they are minished and brought low: through oppression, through any plague or trouble.

40 Though he suffer them to be evill intreated through tyrants: and let them wander out of the way in the wilderness.

41 Yet helpeth he the poore out of misery: and maketh him households like a flocke of sheep.

42 The righteous will consider this, and rejoyce: and the mouth of all wickednesse shall be stopped.

43 Whoso is wise, will ponder these things: and they shall understand the loving kindnesse of the Lord.

Evening
Prayer.

God; my heart is ready: (my heart is ready:) I will sing and give praise with the best member that I have.

2 Awake thou Lute and Harp: I my self will awake right early.

3 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing praise unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is greater then the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 Set up thy selfe (O God) above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.

6 That thy beloved may be delivered: let thy right hand save them; and heare thou me.

7 God hath spoken in his holinesse: I will rejoyce therefore, and divide Sichem; and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of mine head.

9 Juda is my Law-giver, Moab is my wash-pot: over Edom will I cast out my shoos, upon the Philistines will I triumph.

10 Who will leade me into the strong citie: and who will bring me into Edom?

11 Hast not thou forsaken us, O God: and wilt not thou, O God, goe forth with our hosts?

12 O helpe us against the enemy; for vain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall doe great acts: and it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

Deus laudum. Psal. 109.

Hold nor thy tongue, O God of my praise: for the mouth of the ungodly, yea, and the mouth of the deceitfull is opened upon me.

2 And they have spoken against me with false tongues; they compassed me about also with words of hatred, and fought against me without a cause.

3 For the love that I had unto them, loe, they take now my contrary part; but I give my selfe unto prayer.

4 Thus have they rewarded me evill for good; and hatred for my good will.

5 Set thou an ungodly man to be ruler over him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.

6 When sentence is given upon him, let him be condemned; and let his prayer be turned into sinne.

7 Let his dayes be few; and let another take his office.

8 Let his children be fatherlesse; and his wife a widow.

9 Let his children be vagabonds, and beg

their bread: let them seeke it also out of desolate places.

10 Let the extortioner consume all that hee hath; and let the stranger spoile his labour.

11 Let there be no man to pitie him: nor to have compassion upon his fatherlesse children.

12 Let his posterity be destroyed; and in the next generation let his name be cleane put out.

13 Let the wickednesse of his fathers be had in remembrance in the sight of the Lord: and let not the sinne of his mother be done away.

14 Let them alway be before the Lord; that he may root out the memoriall of them from off the earth.

15 And that because his mind was not to doe good: but persecuted the poore helpelesse man; that he might slay him that was vexed at the heart.

16 His delight was in cursing, and it shall happen unto him: hee loved not blessing, therefore shall it be far from him.

17 Hee clothed himselfe with cursing like as with a raiment: and it shall come into his bowels like water, and like oyle into his bones.

18 Let it be unto him as the cloak that he hath upon him: and as the girdle that hee is alway girded withall.

19 Let it thus happen from the Lord unto mine enemies: and to those that speake evill against my soule.

20 But deale thou with me (O Lord God) according unto thy Name: for sweet is thy mercy.

21 O deliver me, for I am helpelesse and poore: and my heart is wounded within me.

22 I go hence like the shadow that departeth: and am driven away as the grasshopper.

23 My knees are weake through fasting; my flesh is dried up for want of fatnesse.

24 I became also a rebuke unto them: they that looked upon mee, shaked their heads.

25 Help me (O Lord my God:) Oh save me according to thy mercy.

26 And they shall know how that this is thy hand: and that thou, Lord, hast done it.

27 Though they curse, yet blesse thou: and let them be confounded that rise up against me, but let thy servant rejoyce.

28 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame: and let them cover themselves with their owne confusion, as with a cloake.

29 As for me, I will give great thanks unto the Lord with my mouth: and praise him among the multitude.

30 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poore: to save his soule from unrighteous Judges.

*Dixit Dominus. Psal. 110.**Morning Prayer.*

He Lord said unto my Lord:
Sit thou on my right hand, un-
till I make thine enemies thy
footstool.

2 The Lord shall send the
rod of thy power out of Sion: bee thou ruler
even in the mids among thine enemies.

3 In the day of thy power shall the people
offer thee free-will offerings with an holy
worship: the dew of thy birth is of the womb
of the morning.

4 The Lord sware, and will not repent:
thou art a Priest for ever after the order of
Melchisedech.

5 The Lord upon thy right hand: shall
wound even Kings in the day of his wrath.

6 Hee shall judge among the heathen: he
shall fill the places with the dead bodies: and
smite in sunder the heads over divers coun-
treys.

7 He shall drinke of the brook in the way:
therefore shall he lift up his head.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 111.

I Will give thanks unto the Lord with my
whole heart: secretly among the faithfull,
and in the Congregation.

2 The works of the Lord are great: fought
out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His worke is worthy to be praised and
had in honour: and his righteounesse endu-
reth for ever.

4 The mercifull and gracious Lord hath so
done his marvellous works: that they ought
to be had in remembrance.

5 Hee hath given meat unto them that
feare him: hee shall ever be mindfull of his
Covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power
of his works: that he may give them the he-
ritage of the heathen.

7 The workes of his hands are verity and
judgement: all his commandements are
true.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever: and
are done in truth and equity.

9 He sent redemption unto his people: he
hath commanded his Covenant for ever, ho-
ly and reverend is his Name.

10 The feare of the Lord is the beginning
of wisdom: a good understanding have all
they that doe thereafter, the praise of it en-
dureth for ever.

Beatus vir. Psal. 112.

Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord:
hee hath great delight in his Comman-
dements.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the
generation of the faithfull shall be blessed.

3 Riches and plenteousnesse shall be in
his house: and his righteounesse endureth
for ever.

4 Unto the godly there ariseth up light
in the darknesse: he is mercifull, loving, and
righteous.

5 A good man is mercifull, and lendeth:
and will guide his words with discretion.

6 For he shall never be moved: and the
righteous shall be had in an everlasting re-
membrance.

7 He will not be afraid for any evill ti-
dings: for his heart standeth fast, and belee-
veth in the Lord.

8 His heart is stablished, and will not
shrink: untill hee see his desire upon his
enemies.

9 He hath dispersed abroad, and given to
the poore: and his righteounesse remaineth
for ever, his horne shall be exalted with
honour.

10 The ungodly shall see it, and it shall
grieve him: hee shall gnash with his teeth,
and consume away, the desire of the ungod-
ly shall perish.

Laudate, pueri. Psal. 113.

Praise the Lord (ye servants:) O praise the
Name of the Lord.

2 Blessed be the Name of the Lord: from
this time forth for evermore.

3 The Lords Name is praised: from the
rising up of the Sun, unto the going downe
of the same.

4 The Lord is high above all heathen: and
his glory above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the Lord our God,
that hath his dwelling so high: and yet hum-
bleth himselfe to behold the things that are
in heaven and earth?

6 He taketh up the simple out of the dust:
and lifteth the poore out of the myre.

7 That he may set him with the princes:
even with the princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to
keepe house: and to be a joyfull mother of
children.

In exitu Israel. Psal. 114.

When Israel came out of Egypt: *Evening Prayer.*
and the house of Jacob from
among the strange people.

2 Juda was his Sanctuary:
and Israel his dominion.

3 The Sea saw that, and fled: Jordan was
driven backe.

4 The mountaines skipped like rams: and
the little hills like young sheep.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou
fleddest

steddest : and thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back ?

6 Yee mountaines, that yee skipped like rams : and ye little hils like young sheep ?

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord : at the presence of the God of Jacob.

8 Which turned the hard rock into a standing water : and the flint stone into a springing well.

Non nobis Domine. Psal. 115.

Not unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy Name give the praise : for thy loving mercy, and for thy truths sake.

2 Wherefore shall the heathen say : Where is now their God ?

3 As for our God, he is in heaven : he hath done whatsoever pleased him.

4 Their idols are silver and gold : even the work of mens hands.

5 They have mouths and speak not : eyes have they, and see not.

6 They have eares and heare not : noses have they, and smell not.

7 They have hands and handle not, feet have they, and walke not : neither speak they thorow their throat.

8 They that make them, are like unto them : and so are all such as put their trust in them.

9 But thou house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord : he is their succour and defence.

10 Ye house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord : he is their helper and defender.

11 Ye that feare the Lord, put your trust in the Lord : he is their helper and defender.

12 The Lord hath bene mindfull of us, and he shall blesse us : even he shall blesse the house of Israel, he shall blesse the house of Aaron.

13 He shall blesse them that feare the Lord : both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more : you and your children.

15 Ye are the blessed of the Lord : which made heaven and earth.

16 All the whole heavens are the Lords : the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not thee, O Lord : neither all they that goe downe into the silence.

18 But we will praise the Lord : from this time forth for evermore. Praise the Lord.

Dilexi quoniam. Psal. 116.

Morning Prayer.



Am well pleased : that the Lord hath heard the voice of my prayer.

2 That he hath inclined his eare unto me : therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3 The snares of death compassed me

round about : and the paines of hell gate hold upon me.

4 I shall finde trouble and heavinesse, and I shall call upon the Name of the Lord : O Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soule.

5 Gracious is the Lord, and righteous : yea, our God is mercifull.

6 The Lord preserveth the simple : I was in misery, and he helped me.

7 Turne againe then unto thy rest, O my soule : for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why ? thou hast delivered my soule from death : mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walke before the Lord : in the land of the living.

10 I beleaved, and therefore will I speak, but I was sore troubled : I said in my haste, all men are liars.

11 What reward shall I give unto the Lord : for all the benefits that he hath done unto me ?

12 I will receive the cup of salvation : and call upon the Name of the Lord.

13 I will pay my vowes now in the presence of all his people : right dear in the sight of the Lord is the death of his Saints.

14 Behold (O Lord) how that I am thy servant : I am thy servant, and the sonne of thine hand-maid, thou hast broken my bonds in sunder.

15 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving : and will call upon the Name of the Lord.

16 I will pay my vowes unto the Lord, in the sight of all his people : in the courts of the Lords house, even in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise the Lord.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 117.

O Praise the Lord, all ye heathen : praise him all ye nations.

2 For his mercifull kindnesse is ever more and more towards us : and the truth of the Lord endureth for ever. Praise the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 118.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : because his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let Israel now confesse that he is gracious : and that his mercy endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now confesse : that his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Yea, let them now that feare the Lord, confesse : that his mercy endureth for ever.

5 I called upon the Lord in trouble : and the Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side : I will not feare what man doth unto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that help me : therefore shall I see my desire upon mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord : then to put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord : then to put any confidence in Princes.

10 All nations compassed me round about: but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

11 They kept me in on every side, they kept me in (I say) on every side : but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

12 They came about me like Bees, and are extinct, even as the fire among the thornes: for in the Name of the Lord I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me, that I might fall : but the Lord was my helpe.

14 The Lord is my strength and my song: and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of joy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to passe.

16 The right hand of the Lord hath the preeminence: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to passe.

17 I will not die, but live: and declare the works of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened and corrected me: but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 Open me the gates of righteousness: that I may goe into them, and give thanks unto the Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord: the righteous shall enter into it.

21 I will thanke thee, for thou hast heard me: and art become my salvation.

22 The same stone which the builders refused: is become the head stone in the corner.

23 This is the Lords doing: and it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made: we will rejoyce and be glad in it.

25 Helpe me now, O Lord: O Lord send us now prosperity.

26 Blessed be he that cometh in the Name of the Lord: we have wished you good luck, ye that be of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lord which hath shewed us light: binde the sacrifice with cords, yea, even unto the horns of the Altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will thanke thee: thou art my God, and I wil praise thee.

29 O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

Beati immaculati. Psal. 119.

Evening
Prayer.



Blessed are those that are undefiled in the way: and walke in the Law of the Lord.

2. Blessed are they that keepe his Testimonies: and seeke him with their whole heart.

3 For they which doe no wickednesse: walke in his wayes.

4 Thou hast charged: that we shall diligently keep thy Commandments.

5 O that my wayes were made so direct: that I might keep thy Statutes.

6 So shall I not be confounded: while I have respect unto all thy Commandments.

7 I will thank thee with an unfained heart: when I shall have learned the Judgements of thy righteousness.

8 I will keepe thy Ceremonies: O forsake me not utterly.

In quo corriget.

WHerewithall shall a young man cleanse his way: even by ruling himselfe after thy word.

2 With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not goe wrong out of thy Commandments.

3 Thy words have I hid within my heart: that I should not sinne against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord: O teach me thy Statutes.

5 With my lips have I bene telling: of all the Judgements of thy mouth.

6 I have had as great delight in the way of thy Testimonies: as in all manner of riches.

7 I will talke of thy Commandments: and have respect unto thy wayes.

8 My delight shall be in thy Statutes: and I will not forget thy word.

Retribue servo tuo.

ODoe well unto thy servant: that I may live and keep thy Word.

2 Open thou mine eyes: that I may see the wondrous things of thy Law.

3 I am a stranger upon earth: O hide not thy Commandments from me.

4 My soule breaketh out for the very fervent desire that it hath alway unto thy Judgements.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proud: and cursed are they that doe erre from thy Commandments.

6 O turne from me shame and rebuke: for I have kept thy Testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speake against me: but thy servant is occupied in thy Statutes.

8 For thy Testimonies are my delight: and my counsellors.

Adhaesit pavimento.

MY soule cleaveth to the dust: O quicken thou me according to thy word.

2 I have knowledged my wayes, and thou heardest me: O teach me thy Statutes.

3 Make me to understand the way of thy Commandments: and so shall I talke of thy wondrous works.

4 My

4 My soule melterh away for very heavinessse : comfort thou me according unto thy word.

5 Take from me the way of lying : and cause thou me to make much of thy Law.

6 I have chosen the way of truth : and thy judgements have I laid before me.

7 I have sticken unto thy Testimonies : O Lord confound me not.

8 I will run the way of thy Commandments : when thou hast set my heart at liberty.

Legem pone.

Morning Prayer.



Each me, O Lord, the way of thy Statutes : and I shall keepe it unto the end.

2 Give me understanding, and I shall keepe thy Law : yea, I shall keepe it with my whole heart.

3 Make me to goe in the path of thy Commandments : for therein is my desire.

4 Incline my heart unto thy Testimonies : and not to covetousnesse.

5 O turne away mine eyes, lest they behold vanity : and quicken thou me in thy way.

6 O stablish thy word in thy servant : that I may feare thee.

7 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of : for thy judgements are good.

8 Behold, my delight is in thy Commandments : O quicken me in thy righteousness.

Et veniat super me.

Let thy loving mercy come also unto me, O Lord : even thy salvation, according unto thy word.

2 So shall I make answer unto my blasphemers : for my trust is in thy word.

3 O take not the word of thy truth utterly out of my mouth : for my hope is in thy judgements.

4 So shall I alway keepe thy Law : yea, for ever and ever.

5 And I will walke at liberty : for I seeke thy Commandments.

6 I will speake of thy Testimonies also even before kings : and will not be ashamed.

7 And my delight shall be in thy Commandments : which I have loved.

8 My hands also will I lift up unto thy Commandments which I have loved : and my study shall be in thy Statutes.

Memor esto verbi tui.

O Thinke upon thy servant, as concerning thy word : wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.

2 The same is my comfort in my trouble : for thy word hath quickened me.

3 The proud have had me exceedingly in

derision : yet have I not shrunked from thy Law.

4 For I remembred thine everlasting judgements, O Lord : and received comfort.

5 I am horribly afraid : for the ungodly that forsake thy Law.

6 Thy Statutes have beene my songs : in the house of my pilgrimage.

7 I have thought upon thy Name, O Lord, in the night season : and have kept thy Law.

8 This I had : because I kept thy Commandments.

Portio mea Domine.

Thou art my portion, O Lord : I have promised to keepe thy Law.

2 I made my humble petition in thy presence with my whole heart : O be mercifull unto me according to thy word.

3 I called mine owne wayes to remembrance : and turned my feet unto thy Testimonies.

4 I made haste and prolonged not the time : to keep thy Commandments.

5 The congregation of the ungodly have robbed me : but I have not forgotten thy Law.

6 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee : because of thy righteous Judgements.

7 I am a companion of all them that feare thee : and keep thy Commandments.

8 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercy : O teach me thy Statutes.

Bonitatem fecisti.

O Lord, thou hast dealt graciously with thy servant : according unto thy word.

2 O learne me true understanding and knowledge : for I have beleevd thy Commandments.

3 Before I was troubled, I went wrong : but now have I kept thy word.

4 Thou art good and gracious : O teach me thy Statutes.

5 The proud have imagined a lie against me : but I will keepe thy Commandments with my whole heart.

6 Their heart is as fat as brawne : but my delight hath been in thy Law.

7 It is good for me that I have beene in trouble : that I may learne thy Statutes.

8 The Law of thy mouth is dearer unto me : then thousands of gold and silver.

Manus tue fecerunt me.



Hy hands have made me and fashioned me : O give me understanding, that I may learne thy Commandments.

2 They that feare thee, will be glad when they

Evening Prayer.

they see me : because I have put my trust in thy word.

3 I know (O Lord) that thy Judgements are right : and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.

4 O let thy mercifull kindnesse be my comfort : according to thy word unto thy servant.

5 O let thy loving mercies come unto me, that I may live : for thy Law is my delight.

6 Let the proud be confounded; for they goe wickedly about to destroy me : but I will be occupied in thy Commandments.

7 Let such as feare thee, and have known thy Testimonies : be turned unto me.

8 O let my heart be sound in thy Statutes: that I be not ashamed.

Defecit anima mea.

MY soule hath longed for thy salvation: and I have a good hope because of thy word.

2 Mine eyes long fore for thy word : saying, O when wilt thou comfort me?

3 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke : yet I doe not forget thy Statutes.

4 How many are the dayes of thy servant : when wilt thou be avenged of them that persecute me.

5 The proud have digged pits for me : which are not after thy Law.

6 All thy Commandments are true : they persecute me falsly, O be thou my help.

7 They had almost made an end of me upon earth : but I forsooke not thy Commandments.

8 O quicken me after thy loving kindnesse : and so shall I keep the Testimonies of thy mouth.

In aeternum Domine.

O Lord, thy word : endureth for ever in heaven.

2 Thy truth also remaineth from one generation to another : thou hast laid the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

3 They continue this day according to thine ordinance : for all things serve thee.

4 If my delight had not beene in thy Law: I should have perished in my trouble.

5 I will never forget thy commandments: for with them thou hast quickened me.

6 I am thine, oh save me: for I have sought thy Commandments.

7 The ungodly laid wait for me to destroy me : but I will consider thy Testimonies.

8 I see that all things come to an end : but thy Commandment is exceeding broad.

Quomodo dilexi.

Lord, what love have I unto thy Law : all the day long is my study in it.

2 Thou through thy Commandments hast made me wiser than thine enemies : for they are ever with me.

3 I have more understanding than my teachers : for thy Testimonies are my study.

4 I am wiser than the aged : because I keep thy Commandments.

5 I have refrained my feet from every evill way : that I may keep thy word.

6 I have not shrunk from thy Judgements : for thou teachest me.

7 O how sweet are thy words unto my throat : yea, sweeter than honey unto my mouth.

8 Through thy Commandments I get understanding : therefore I hate all wicked wayes.

Lucerna pedibus meis.



Hy word is a lanterne unto my feet: and a light unto my paths.

2 I have sworn, and am stedfastly purposed : to keepe thy righteous Judgements.

3 I am troubled above measure : quicken me (O Lord) according to thy word.

4 Let the free will offerings of my mouth please thee, O Lord : and teach me thy Judgements.

5 My soule is alway in my hand : yet doe I not forget thy Law.

6 The ungodly have laid a snare for me : but yet I swarved not from thy Commandments.

7 Thy Testimonies have I claimed as mine heritage for ever : and why? they are the very joy of my heart.

8 I have applied my heart to fulfill thy Statutes alway : even unto the end.

Iniquos odio habui.

IHate them that imagine evill things : but thy Law doe I love.

2 Thou art my defence and shield : and my trust is in thy word.

3 Away from me ye wicked : I will keep the Commandments of my God.

4 O stablish me according to thy word, that I may live: and let me not be disappointed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: yea, my delight shall be ever in thy Statutes.

6 Thou hast troden downe all them that depart from thy Statutes : for they imagine but deceit.

7 Thou

7 Thou puttest away all the ungodly of the earth like drosse : therefore I love thy Testimonies.

8 My flesh trembleth for feare of thee : and I am afraid of thy Judgements.

Feci iudicium.

I Deale with the thing that is lawfull and right : O give me not over unto mine oppressours.

2 Make thou thy servant to delight in that which is good : that the proud doe me no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are wasted away with looking forthy health : and for the word of thy righteousness.

4 O deale with thy servant according unto thy loving mercy : and teach me thy Statutes.

5 I am thy servant, O grant me understanding, that I may know thy Testimonies.

6 It is time for thee Lord to lay to thy hand : for they have destroyed thy Law.

7 For I love thy Commandments : above gold and precious stone.

8 Therefore hold I strait all thy Commandments : and all false wayes I utterly abhorre.

Mirabilia.

Thy Testimonies are wonderfull : therefore doth my soule keepe them.

2 When thy word goeth forth : it giveth light and understanding to the simple.

3 I opened my mouth and drew in my breath : for my delight was in thy Commandments.

4 O looke thou upon me, and be mercifull unto me : as thou usest to doe unto those that love thy Name.

5 Order my steps in thy word : and so shall no wickednesse have dominion over me.

6 O deliver me from the wrongfull dealings of men : and so shall I keepe thy Commandments.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance upon thy servant : and teach me thy Statutes.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water : because men keep not thy Law.

Iustus es, Domine.

Righteous art thou, O Lord : and true is thy Judgement.

2 The Testimonies that thou hast commanded : are exceeding righteous and true.

3 My zeal hath even consumed me : because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

4 Thy word is tried to the uttermost : and thy servant loveth it.

5 I am small, and of no reputation : yet doe I not forget thy Commandments.

6 Thy righteousness is an everlasting

righteousnesse : and thy Law is the truth.

7 Trouble and heavinesse have taken hold upon me : yet is my delight in thy Commandments.

8 The righteousness of thy Testimonies is everlasting : O grant me understanding, and I shall live.

Clamavi in toto corde meo.



Call with my whole heart : hear me, O Lord, I will keepe thy Statutes. *Evening Prayer.*

2 Yea, even upon thee doe I call : helpe me, and I shall keepe thy Testimonies.

3 Early in the morning doe I cry unto thee : for in thy word is my trust.

4 Mine eyes prevent the night watches : that I might be occupied in thy words.

5 Heare my voice (O Lord) according unto thy loving kindnesse : quicken me according as thou art wont.

6 They draw nigh that of malice persecute me : and are far from thy Law.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord : for all thy Commandments are true.

8 As concerning thy Testimonies, I have knowne long since : that thou hast grounded them for ever.

Vide humilitatem.

O Consider mine adversity, and deliver me : for I doe not forget thy Law.

2 Avenge thou my cause, and deliver me : quicken me according unto thy word.

3 Health is farre from the ungodly : for they regard not thy Statutes.

4 Great is thy mercy, O Lord : quicken me as thou art wont.

5 Many there are that trouble me, and persecute me : yet doe I not swerve from thy Testimonies.

6 It grieveth me when I see the transgressors : because they keepe not thy Law.

7 Consider, O Lord, how I love thy Commandments : O quicken me according to thy loving kindnesse.

8 Thy word is true from everlasting : all the judgements of thy righteousness endure for evermore.

Principes persecuti sunt.

Princes have persecuted me without a cause : but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

2 I am as glad of thy word : as one that findeth great spoiles.

3 As for lies, I hate and abhorre them : but thy Law doe I love.

4 Seven times a day doe I praise thee : because of thy righteous Judgements.

5 Great

5) Great is the peace that they have which love thy Law : and they are not offended at it.

6 Lord, I have looked for thy saving health : and done after thy Commandments.

7 My soule hath kept thy Testimonies : and loved them exceedingly.

8 I have kept thy Commandments and Testimonies : for all my wayes are before thee.

Appropinquet deprecatio.

Let my complaint come before thee, O Lord : give me understanding according to thy word.

2 Let my supplication come before thee : deliver me according to thy word.

3 My lips shall speak of thy praise : when thou hast taught me thy Statutes.

4 Yea, my tongue shall sing of thy word : for all thy Commandments are righteous.

5 Let thine hand help me : for I have chosen thy Commandments.

6 I have longed for thy saving health, O Lord : and in thy Law is my delight.

7 O let my soule live, and it shall praise thee : and thy Judgements shall helpe me.

8 I have gone astray like a sheepe that is lost : oh seek thy servant, for I doe not forget thy Commandments.

Ad Dominum. Psal. 120.

Morning Prayer.



When I was in trouble, I called up-
on the Lord : and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soule, O Lord,
from lying lips : and from a deceitfull tongue.

3 What reward shall be given or done
unto thee, thou false tongue : even mighty
and sharp arrowes, with hot burning coales.

4 Woe is me, that I am constrained to
dwell with Mesech : and to have my habita-
tion among the tents of Cedar.

5 My soule hath long dwelt among them :
that be enemies unto peace.

6 I labour for peace, but when I speake
unto them thereof : they make them ready to
battell.

Levari oculos. Psal. 121.

IWill lift up mine eyes unto the hils : from
whence cometh my helpe.

2 My help cometh even from the Lord :
which hath made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be mo-
ved : and he that keepeth thee will not sleep.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel, shall
neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The Lord himselfe is thy keeper : the
Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand.

6 So that the Sun shall not burne thee by
day : neither the Moone by night.

7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all
evill : yea, it is even he that shall keepe thy
soule.

8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out
and thy comming in : from this time forth
for evermore.

Latatus sum. Psal. 122.

IWas glad when they said unto me : we
will goe into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates : O Je-
rusalem.

3 Jerusalem is builded as a city : that is at
unity in it selfe.

4 For thither the tribes goe up, even the
Tribes of the Lord : to testifie unto Israel, to
give thanks unto the Name of the Lord.

5 For there is the seat of Judgement : even
the seat of the house of David.

6 O pray for the peace of Jerusalem : they
shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy wals : and plente-
ousnesse within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions sakes :
I will wish thee prosperity.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord
our God : I will seek to doe thee good.

Ad te levavi oculos meos. Psal. 123.

VNto thee lift I up mine eyes : O thou
that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, even as the eyes of servants
looke unto the hand of their masters, and as
the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her
mistresse : even so our eyes wait upon the
Lord our God, untill he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have
mercy upon us : for we are utterly despised.

4 Our soule is filled with the scornfull re-
prooffe of the wealthy : and with the despite-
fulnesse of the proud.

Nisi quia Dominus. Psal. 124.

IF the Lord himselfe had not beene on our
side (now may Israel say :) if the Lord
himselfe had not beene on our side, when
men rose up against us.

2 They had swallowed us up quicke :
when they were so wrathfully displeased
at us.

3 Yea, the waters had drowned us : and
the streame had gone over our soule.

4 The deepe waters of the proud : had
gone even over our soule.

5 But praised be the Lord : which hath
not given us over for a prey unto their
teeth.

6 Our soule is escaped, even as a bird out
of the snare of the fowler : the snare is bro-
ken, and we are delivered.

7 Our

Our helpe standeth in the Name of the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

Qui confidunt. Psal. 125.

They that put their trust in the Lord; shall be even as the mount Sion: which may not be removed, but standeth fast for ever.

2 The hills stand about Jerusalem: even so standeth the Lord round about his people, from this time forth for evermore.

3 For the rod of the ungodly cometh not into the lot of the righteous: lest the righteous put their hand unto wickednesse.

4 Doe well, O Lord: unto those that be good and true of heart.

5 As for such as turne backe unto their owne wickednesse: the Lord shall lead them forth with the evill doers; but peace shall be upon Israel.

In convertendo. Psal. 126.

Evening
Prayer.



Then the Lord turned againe the captivity of Sion: then were we like unto them that dreame.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter: and our tongue with joy.

3 Then said they among the heathen: The Lord hath done great things for them.

4 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for us already: whereof we rejoyce.

5 Turne our captivity, O Lord: as the rivers in the South.

6 They that sow in teares: shall reape in joy.

7 He that now goeth on his way weeping, and beareth forth good feed: shall doubtlesse come againe with joy, and bring his sheaves with him.

Nisi Dominus. Psal. 127.

Except the Lord build the house: their labour is but lost that build it.

2 Except the Lord keepe the city: the watchman waketh but in vaine.

3 It is but lost labour: that ye haste to rise up early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of carefulnesse: for so he giveth his beloved sleepe.

4 Loe, children and the fruit of the wombe: are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.

5 Like as the arrows in the hand of the gyant: even so are the young children.

6 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed when they speak with their enemies in the gate.

Beati omnes. Psal. 128.

Blessed are all they that feare the Lord: and walke in his wayes.

2 For thou shalt eat the labours of thine hands: O wel is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull Vine: upon the wals of thine house.

4 Thy children like the Olive branches: round about thy table.

5 Loe, thus shall the man be blessed: that feareth the Lord.

6 The Lord from out of Sion shall so blesse thee: that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperity all thy life long.

7 Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children: and peace upon Israel.

Sape expugnaverunt. Psal. 129.

Many a time have they fought against me from my youth up: (may Israel now say.)

2 Yea, many a time have they vexed me from my youth up: but they have not prevailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my backe: and made long furrowes.

4 But the righteous Lord: hath hewen the snares of the ungodly in pieces.

5 Let them be confounded and turned backward: as many as have evill will at Sion.

6 Let them be even as the grasse growing upon the house tops: which withereth afore it be plucked up.

7 Whereof the mower filleth not his hand: neither he that bindeth up the sheaves his bosome.

8 So that they which goe by, say not so much as the Lord prosper you: we wish you good lucke in the Name of the Lord.

De profundis. Psal. 130.

O Ut of the deep have I called unto thee (O Lord): Lord heare my voice.

2 O let thine eares consider well: the voice of my complaint.

3 If thou Lord wilt be extreame to mark what is done amisse: O Lord, who may abide it?

4 For there is mercy with thee: therefore shalt thou be feared.

5 I looke for the Lord, my soule doth wait for him: in his word is my trust.

6 My soule reacheth unto the Lord: before the morning watch, I say, before the morning watch.

7 O Israel trust in the Lord, for with the Lord there is mercy: and with him is plentiful redemption.

8 And he shall redeeme Israel: from all his finnes.

Domine non est. Psal. 131.

O Lord, I am not high minded: I have no proud looks.

2 I doe not exercise my selfe in great matters: which are too high for me.

3 But I refraine my soule, and keepe it low, like as a childe that is weaned from his mother: yea, my soule is even as a weaned childe.

4 O Israel trust in the Lord: from this time forth for evermore.

Memento Domine. Psal. 132.

Morning Prayer.

Remember David: and all his trouble:
2 How hee sware unto the Lord: and vowed a vow unto the Almighty God of Jacob:

3 I will not come within the tabernacle of mine house: nor climbe up into my bed.

4 I will not suffer mine eyes to sleepe, nor mine eye-lids to slumber: neither the temples of my head to take any rest.

5 Untill I finde out a place for the Temple of the Lord: an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob:

6 Lo, we heard of the same at Ephrata: and found it in the wood.

7 We will goe into his Tabernacle: and fall low on our knees before his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting place: thou, and the Arke of thy strength.

9 Let thy Priests be clothed with righteousness: and let thy Saints sing with joyfulness.

10 For thy servant Davids sake: turne not away the presence of thine anointed:

11 The Lord hath made a faithfull oath unto David: and he shall not shrink from it.

12 Of the fruit of thy body: shall I set upon thy seat.

13 If thy children will keep my Covenant and my Testimonies that I shall learn them: their children also shall sit upon thy seat for evermore.

14 For the Lord hath chosen Sion to be an habitation for himselfe: hee hath longed for her.

15 This shall be my rest for ever: here will I dwell, for I have a delight therein.

16 I will blesse her victuals with increase: and will satisfie her poore with bread.

17 I will deck her Priests with health: and her Saints shall rejoyce and sing.

18 There shall I make the home of David to flourish: I have ordained a lantern for mine anointed.

19 As for his enemies, I shall clothe them with shame: but upon himselfe shall his crowne flourish.

Ecce quam bonum. Psal. 133.

Behold, how good and joyfull a thing it is: brethren to dwell together in unity.

2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran downe unto the beard: even unto Aarons beard, and went downe to the skirts of his clothing.

3 Like as the dew of Hermon: which fell upon the hill of Sion.

4 For there the Lord promised his blessing: and life for evermore.

Ecce nunc. Psal. 134.

Behold, (now) praise the Lord: all ye servants of the Lord.

2 Ye that by night stand in the house of the Lord: even in the courts of the house of our God.

3 Lift up your hands in the Sanctuary: and praise the Lord.

4 The Lord that made heaven and earth: give thee blessing out of Sion.

Laudate nomen. Psal. 135.

O praise the Lord, laud yee the Name of the Lord: praise it, O ye servants of the Lord.

2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord: in the courts of the house of our God.

3 O praise the Lord, for the Lord is gracious: O sing praises unto his Name, for it is lovely.

4 For why? the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto himselfe: and Israel for his owne possession.

5 For I know that the Lord is great: and that our Lord is above all gods.

6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did he in heaven and in earth: and in the Sea, and in all deepe places.

7 He bringeth forth the clouds from the ends of the world: and sendeth forth lightnings with the raine, bringing the winds out of his treasures.

8 He smote the first borne of Egypt: both of man and beast.

9 He hath sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O thou land of Egypt: upon Pharaoh and all his servants.

10 Hee smote divers nations: and slew mighty Kings.

11 Sehon King of the Amorites, and Og the King of Basan: and all the kingdomes of Chanaan.

12 And gave their land to be an heritage: even an heritage unto Israel his people.

13 Thy Name, O Lord, endureth for ever: so doth thy memoriall, O Lord, from one generation to another.

14 For the Lord will avenge his people: and be gracious unto his servants.

15 As for the images of the heathen, they are but silver and gold: the worke of mens hands.

16 They

16 They have mouths and speake not: eyes have they, but they see not.

17 They have eares, and yet they heare not: neither is there any breath in their mouthes.

18 They that make them, are like unto them: and so are all they that put their trust in them.

19 Praise the Lord, ye house of Israel: praise the Lord, ye house of Aaron.

20 Praise the Lord, ye house of Levi: ye that feare the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praised be the Lord out of Sion: which dwelleth at Ierusalem.

Confitemini. Psal. 136.

Evening
Prayer.



Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the God of all gods, for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O thanke the Lord of all lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Which only doth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for ever.

5 Which by his excellent wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever.

6 Which laid out the earth above the waters: for his mercy endureth for ever.

7 Which hath made great lights: for his mercy endureth for ever.

8 The Sun to rule the day: for his mercy endureth for ever.

9 The Moone and the Stars to governe the night: for his mercy endureth for ever.

10 Which smote Egypt with their first borne: for his mercy endureth for ever.

11 And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy endureth for ever.

12 With a mighty hand and a stretched out arme: for his mercy endureth for ever.

13 Which divided the red sea in two parts: for his mercy endureth for ever.

14 And made Israel to goe thorow the midst of it: for his mercy endureth for ever.

15 But as for Pharaoh and his host, he overthrew them in the red sea: for his mercy endureth for ever.

16 Which led his people thorow the wilderness: for his mercy endureth for ever.

17 Which smote great kings: for his mercy endureth for ever.

18 Yea, and slew mighty kings: for his mercy endureth for ever.

19 Schon king of the Amorites: for his mercy endureth for ever.

20 And Og the king of Basan: for his mercy endureth for ever.

21 And gave away their land for an heri-

tage: for his mercy endureth for ever.

22 Even for an heritage unto Israel his servant: for his mercy endureth for ever.

23 Which remembred us when we were in trouble: for his mercy endureth for ever.

24 And hath delivered us from our enemies: for his mercy endureth for ever.

25 Which giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy endureth for ever.

27 O give thanks unto the Lord of lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.

Super flumina. Psal. 137.

BY the waters of Babylon we sate downe and wept: when we remembred (thee) O Sion.

2 As for our harps, we hanged them up: upon the trees that are therein.

3 For they that led us away captive, required of us then a song and melody in our heaviness: sing us one of the songs of Sion.

4 How shall we sing the Lords song: in a strange land.

5 If I forget thee, O Ierusalem: let my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I doe not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roofof my mouth: yea, if I prefer not Ierusalem in my mirth.

7 Remember the children of Edom, O Lord, in the day of Ierusalem: how they said, Downe with it, downe with it, even to the ground.

8 O daughter of Babylon, wasted with misery: yea, happy shall he be that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Blessed shall he be that taketh thy children: and throweth them against the stones.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 138.

IWill give thanks to thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: even before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy Temple, and praise thy Name because of thy loving kindness and truth: for thou hast magnified thy Name, and thy word above all things.

3 When I called upon thee, thou hearest me: and enduedst my soule with much strength.

4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord: for they have heard the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the wayes of the Lord: that great is the glory of the Lord.

6 For though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: as for the proud, he beholdeth them afar off.

7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble:

yet shalt thou refresh me : thou shalt stretch forth thine hand upon the furiousnesse of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 The Lord shall make good his loving kindnesse toward me : yea, thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for ever, despise not then the works of thine owne hands.

Domine probasti. Psal. 139.

Morning
Prayer.



Lord, thou hast searched me out, and knowne me : thou knowest my downe sitting, and mine uprising, thou understandest my thoughts long before.

2 Thou art about my path, and about my bed : and spiest out all my wayes.

3 For loe, there is not a word in my tongue : but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

4 Thou hast fashioned me behinde and before : and laid thine hand upon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderfull and excellent for me : I cannot attaine unto it.

6 Whither shall I goe then from thy Spirit : or whither shall I goe then from thy presence ?

7 If I climbe up into heaven, thou art there : if I goe downe to hell, thou art there also.

8 If I take the wings of the morning : and remain in the uttermost parts of the Sea.

9 Even there also shall thy hand lead me : and thy right hand shall hold me.

10 If I say, Peradventure the darknesse shall cover me : then shall my night be turned to day.

11 Yea, the darknesse is no darknesse with thee : but the night is as cleare as the day : the darknesse and light (to thee) are both alike.

12 For my reins are thine : thou hast covered me in my mothers wombe.

13 I will give thanks unto thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made : marvellous are thy works, and that my soule knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hid from thee : though I be made secretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect : and in thy booke were all my members written.

16 Which day by day were fashioned : when as yet there was none of them.

17 How deare are thy counsels unto me, O God : O how great is the summe of them ?

18 If I tell them, they are moe in number than the sand : when I wake up, I am present with thee.

19 Wilt thou not slay the wicked, O

God : depart from me, ye bloud-thirsty men.

20 For they speake unrighteously against thee : and thine enemies take thy Name in vaine.

21 Doe not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee : and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee ?

22 Yea, I hate them right fore : even as though they were mine enemies.

23 Try me, O God, and seeke the ground of my heart : prove me, and examine my thoughts.

24 Looke well if there be any way of wickednesse in me : and lead me in the way everlasting.

Eripe me Domine. Psal. 140.

Deliver me, O Lord, from the evill man : and preserve me from the wicked man.

2 Which imagine mischief in their hearts : and stirre up strife all the day long.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent : Adders poison is under their lips.

4 Keepe me, O Lord, from the hands of the ungodly : preserve me from the wicked men which are purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have laid a snare for me, and spread a net abroad with cords : yea, and set traps in my way.

6 I said unto the Lord, thou art my God : heare the voice of my prayers, O Lord.

7 O Lord God, thou strength of my health : thou hast covered my head in the day of battell.

8 Let not the ungodly have his desire, O Lord : let not his mischievous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.

9 Let the mischief of their owne lips fall upon the head of them : that compassed me about.

10 Let hot burning coals fall upon them : let them be cast into the fire, and into the pit, that they never rise up againe.

11 A man full of words shall not prosper upon the earth : evill shall hunt the wicked person to overthrow him.

12 Sure I am that the Lord will avenge the poore : and maintaine the cause of the helpelesse.

13 The righteous also shall give thanks unto thy Name : and the just shall continue in thy sight.

Domine, clamavi. Psal. 141.

Lord, I call upon thee, haste thee unto me : and consider my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth in thy sight,

as

as the incense : and let the lifting up of any hands be an evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch (O Lord) before my mouth : and keepe the doore of my lips.

4 O let not mine heart be inclined to any evill thing : let me not be occupied in ungodly works, with the men that work wickednesse, lest I eat of such things as please them.

5 Let the righteous rather smite me friendly : and reprove me.

6 But let not their precious balmes break mine head : yea, I will pray yet against their wickednesse.

7 Let their Judges be overthrowen in stony places : that they may heare my words, for they are sweet.

8 Our bones lie scattered before the pit : like as when one breaketh and heweth wood upon the earth.

9 But mine eyes looke unto thee, O Lord God : in thee is my trust, O cast not out my soule.

10 Keepe me from the snare that they have laid for me : and from the traps of the wicked doers.

11 Let the ungodly fall into their own nets together : and let me ever escape them.

Voce mea ad Dominum. Psal. 142.

Evening
Prayer.



Cried unto the Lord with my voice : yea, even unto the Lord did I make my supplication.

2 I powred out my complaints before him : and shewed him of my trouble.

3 When my spirit was in heavinesse, thou knewest my path : in the way wherein I walked, have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked also upon my right hand : and saw there was no man that would know me.

5 I had no place to flee unto : and no man cared for my soule.

6 I cryed unto thee, O Lord, and said : Thou art my hope and my portion in the land of the living.

7 Consider my complaint, for I am brought very low.

8 O deliver me from my persecuters : for they are too strong for me.

9 Bring my soule out of prison, that I may give thanks unto thy Name : which thing if thou wilt grant me, then shall the righteous resort unto my company.

Domine, exaudi. Psal. 143.

Hear my prayer, O Lord, and consider my desire : hearken unto me for thy truth and righteousnesse sake.

2 And enter not into judgement with thy servant : for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soule, he hath smitten my life down to the ground : he hath laid me in the darknesse, as the men that have beene long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit vexed within me, and my heart within me is desolate.

5 Yet do I remember the time past, I muse upon all thy works : yea, I exercise my selfe in the works of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee : my soule gaspeth unto thee as a thirsty land.

7 Heare me, O Lord, and that soone, for my spirit waxeth faint : hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that goe downe into the pit.

8 O let me heare thy loving kindnesse betimes in the morning, for in thee is my trust : shew thou me the way that I should walkein, for I lift up my soule unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O Lord, from mine enemies : for I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to doe the thing that pleaseth thee, for thou art my God : let thy loving Spirit lead me forth into the land of righteousnesse.

11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy Names sake : and for thy righteousnesse sake bring my soule out of trouble.

12 And of thy goodnesse slay mine enemies : and destroy all them that vex my soule, for I am thy servant.

Benedictus Dominus. Psal. 144.



Blessed be the Lord my strength : which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight.

2 My hope and my fortresse, my castle, and deliverer, my defender, in whom I trust : which subdueth my people that is under me.

3 Lord, what is man that thou hast such respect unto him : or the sonne of man that thou soregardest him ?

4 Man is like a thing of nought : his time passeth away like a shadow.

5 Bow the heavens, O Lord, and come downe : touch the mountaines, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth thy lightning, and teare them : shoot out thine arrowes, and consume them.

7 Send downe thine hand from above : deliver me, and take me out of the great waters, from the hand of strange children.

8 Whose mouth talketh of vanity : and their right hand is a right hand of wickednesse.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God : and sing praises unto thee upon a ten stringed Lute.

10 Thou hast given victory unto Kings : and

Adorning
Prayer.

and hast delivered David thy servant from the perill of the sword.

11 Save me and deliver me from the hand of strange children : whose mouth talketh of vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of iniquity.

12 That our sonnes may grow up as the young plants : and that our daughters may be as the polished corners of the Temple.

13 That our garners may be full and plenteous with all manner of store : that our sheep may bring forth thousands, and ten thousands in our streets.

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour, that there be no decay : no leading into captivity, and no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy are the people that be in such a case : yea, blessed are the people which have the Lord for their God.

Exaltabote, Deus. Psal. 145.

I Will magnifie thee, O God, my King : and I will praise thy Name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I give thanks unto thee : and praise thy Name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the Lord, and marvellous worthy to be praised : there is no end of his greatnesse.

4 One generation shall praise thy works unto another : and declare thy power.

5 As for me, I will be talking of thy worship : thy glory, thy praise, and wondrous works.

6 So that men shall speake of the might of thy marvellous acts : and I will also tell of thy greatnesse.

7 The memoriall of thine abundant kindnesse shall be shewed : and men shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious and mercifull : long suffering, and of great goodnesse.

9 The Lord is loving unto every man : and his mercy is over all his works.

10 All thy works praise thee, O Lord : and thy Saints give thanks unto thee.

11 They shew the glory of thy kingdome : and talke of thy power.

12 That thy power, thy glory, and mightnesse of thy kingdome : might be knowne unto men.

13 Thy kingdome is an everlasting kingdome : and thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.

14 The Lord upholdeth all such as fall : and lifteth up all those that be downe.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee, O Lord : and thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand : and fillest all things living with plenteousnesse.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his wayes : and holy in all his works.

18 The Lord is nigh to all them that call upon him : yea, all such as call upon him faithfully.

19 He will fulfill the desire of them that feare him : he also will heare their cry, and will helpe them.

20 The Lord preserveth all them that love him : but scattereth abroad all the ungodly.

21 My mouth shall speake the praise of the Lord : and let all flesh give thanks unto his holy Name for ever and ever.

Lauda, anima mea. Psal. 146.

Praise the Lord, O my soule, while I live, will I praise the Lord : yea, as long as I have any being, I will sing praises unto my God.

2 O put not your trust in Princes, nor in any childe of man : for there is no helpe in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth, he shall turne againe to his earth : and then all his thoughts perish.

4 Blessed is he that hath the God of Jacob for his helpe : and whose hope is in the Lord his God.

5 Which made heaven and earth, the sea and all that therein is : which keepeth his promise for ever.

6 Which helpeth them to right that suffer wrong : which feedeth the hungry.

7 The Lord looseth men out of prison : the Lord giveth sight to the blinde.

8 The Lord helpeth them that are fallen : the Lord careth for the righteous.

9 The Lord careth for the strangers, he defendeth the fatherlesse and widow : as for the way of the ungodly, he turneth it upside downe.

10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, shall be King for evermore : and throughout all generations.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 147.



Praise the Lord, for it is a good *Evening Prayer.* thing to sing praises unto our God : yea, a joyfull and pleasant thing it is to be thankfull.

2 The Lord doth build up Jerusalem : and gather together the outcasts of Israel.

3 He healeth those that are broken in heart : and giveth medicine to heale their sicknesse.

4 He telleth the number of the starres : and calleth them all by their names.

5 Great is our Lord, and great is his power : yea, and his wisdom is infinite.

6 The Lord setteth up the meeke : and bringeth

bringeth the ungodly downe to the ground.

7 O sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving : sing praises upon the harpe unto our God.

8 Which covereth the heaven with clouds, and prepareth raine for the earth : and maketh the grasse to grow upon the mountaines, and herbe for the use of men.

9 Which giveth fodder unto the cattell : and feedeth the young ravens that call upon him.

10 He hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse : neither delighteth he in any man's legs.

11 But the Lords delight is in them that feare him : and put their trust in his mercy.

12 Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem : praise thy God, O Sion.

13 For he hath made fast the barres of thy gates : and hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders : and filleth thee with the loue of wheat.

15 He sendeth forth his Commandment upon earth : and his word runneth very swiftly.

16 He giveth snow like wooll : and scattereth the hoare frost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ice like morrells : who is able to abide his frost ?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them : he bloweth with his wind, and the waters flow.

19 He sheweth his word unto Jacob : his Statutes and Ordinances unto Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nation : neither have the heathen knowledge of his Lawes.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 148.

O Praise the Lord of heaven : praise him in the height.

2 Praise him all ye Angels of his : praise him all his host.

3 Praise him Sun and Moone : praise him all ye stars and light.

4 Praise him all ye heavens : and ye waters that be above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the Name of the Lord : for he spake the word, and they were made, he commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath made them fast for ever and ever : he hath given them a Law which shall not be broken.

7 Praise the Lord upon earth : ye Dragons, and all deeps.

8 Fire and haile, snow and vapours : wine and storme, fulfilling his word.

9 Mountaines and all hils : fruitfull trees, and all Cedars.

10 Beasts and all cattell : worms and feathered fowles.

11 Kings of the earth, and all people : Princes and all Judges of the world.

12 Young men and maidens, old men and children, praise the Name of the Lord : for his Name onely is excellent, and his praise above heaven and earth.

13 He shall exalt the horn of his people, all his Saints shall praise him : even the children of Israel, even the people that serveth him.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 149.

O Sing unto the Lord a new song : let the Congregation of Saints praise him.

2 Let Israel rejoyce in him that made him : and let the children of Sion be joyfull in their King.

3 Let them praise his Name in the dances : let them sing praises unto him with Tabret and Harpe.

4 For the Lord hath pleasure in his people : and helpeth the meek hearted.

5 Let the Saints be joyfull with glory : let them rejoyce in their beds.

6 Let the praises of God be in their mouth : and a two edged sword in their hands.

7 To be avenged on the heathen : and to rebuke the people.

8 To binde their Kings in chaines : and their Nobles with links of iron.

9 That they may be avenged of them, as it is written : such honour have all his Saints.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 150.

O Praise God in his holinesse : praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him in his noble acts : praise him according to his excellent greatnesse.

3 Praise him in the sound of the Trumpet : praise him upon the Lute and Harpe.

4 Praise him in the Cymbals and dances : praise him upon the strings and pipe.

5 Praise him upon the well tuned Cymbals : praise him upon the loud Cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath : praise the Lord.

FINIS.

